

THE LIBRARY
THE INSTITUTE OF MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
TORONTO

PRESENTED BY

Rev. A.A. Vaschalde, C.S.B.

.....

.....

A. Vaschide

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
University of Toronto

THE CHRONICLE
OF
JOSHUA THE STYLITE.

London: C. J. CLAY AND SON,
CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE,
17, PATERNOSTER ROW.



Cambridge: DEIGHTON, BELL, AND CO.
Leipzig: F. A. BROCKHAUS.

THE CHRONICLE
OF
JOSHUA THE STYLITE,

COMPOSED IN SYRIAC

A.D. 507,

WITH A TRANSLATION INTO ENGLISH
AND NOTES

BY

W. WRIGHT, LL.D.,

PROFESSOR OF ARABIC IN THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE.

EDITED FOR THE SYNDICS OF THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

CAMBRIDGE:
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

1882



NOV 13 1942

12052

Cambridge:

PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A. & SON,
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

PREFACE.

I. THE Chronicle of Joshua (ܝܫܘܥ, Yêshûa' or Jesus) the Stylite has been long known to historians in the abridged Latin translation of Joseph Simon Assemâni (السمعاني), which occupies pp. 262—283 of the first volume of his *Bibliotheca Orientalis*; and it is generally acknowledged to be one of the most valuable authorities for the period with which it deals*. The first complete edition of the Syriac text did not, however, appear till 1876, when it was edited for the German Oriental Society, with a French translation and many useful notes†, by the well known orientalist the Abbé P. Martin, to whose industry scholars are indebted for various important Syriac publications.

That this *editio princeps* should be faulty in many respects was unavoidable, partly from the fact that the editor had only a single not very clearly written manuscript for the basis of his text, and partly because circumstances prevented him from re-collating his copy with the original before putting it to press. It was reviewed by Professor Noeldeke of Strassburg in the *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Bd xxx, pp. 351—8, where he proposed many excellent emendations. Having read the book through several times with pupils, I sent

* See, for example, the numerous references to it in Lebeau, *Histoire du Bas-Empire*, ed. Saint-Martin, t. vii, especially in book xxxviii.

† See *Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes herausgegeben von der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft. VI. Band. No. I. Chronique de Josué le Stylite écrite vers l'an 515, texte et traduction par M. l'abbé Paulin Martin.*

to Professor Noeldeke a further list of corrections, shortly before the publication of his Syriac Grammar in 1880, and we exchanged several letters on the subject. Since then another friend, Professor Ignazio Guidi of Rome, has most kindly supplied me with a fresh collation of the entire work; and I am thus enabled to lay a tolerably correct text before the reader, without having much recourse to conjectural emendation. If I have not described certain readings of my text as corrections made by this or that scholar, it is because I have ascertained, thanks to Guidi's unwearying kindness, that they are the actual readings of the original manuscript. Thus I could not credit M. Martin himself with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 18, l. 15), and with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 88, l. 2); nor Professor Noeldeke with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 48, l. 6), and with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 85, l. 1); nor Mr Bensly, of Gonville and Caius College, with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 3, l. 13); nor my former pupil Mr Keith-Falconer with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 49, l. 5); nor myself with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 29, l. 13), and with ܠܚܕܐ (p. 34, l. 8). I have never altered the actual readings of the manuscript, so far as I am aware, without giving due warning thereof in the notes. I have, however, taken the liberty, with the view of facilitating the task of the reader, of adding a considerable number of diacritical points, especially in the verbal forms. From the interpunction of the manuscript, on the other hand, I have but rarely deviated, and then only when it seemed to me to be absolutely necessary.

In my translation I have striven to be as literal as the difference between the two idioms will allow. My method is first to translate as closely as I can, and then to try if I can improve the form of expression in any way without the sacrifice of truthfulness to the original. I also endeavour to preserve a somewhat antiquated and Biblical style, as being peculiarly adapted to the rendering into English of Oriental works, whether poetical or historical. The Old Testament and the Kor'an,

which are, of course, in many ways strikingly similar in their diction, can both be easily made ridiculous by turning them into our modern vernacular, particularly if we vulgarize with malice prepense.

In my version I have sometimes expressed the sense of a conjectural emendation rather than of the manuscript reading. The comparison of the Syriac text and the critical notes will readily show the attentive reader when this is the case. Words which I have found it necessary to add for the sake of the English form of expression, or of greater clearness, I have commonly put within parentheses (); but where an actual lacuna in the text is supplied by conjecture, I have employed brackets [].

Of the notes I think it necessary to say no more than that they are intended chiefly for non-orientalists and for those who are beginning their oriental studies. It seemed to me to be quite superfluous to repeat the historical information contained in the copious annotations of Assemâni and of the Abbé Martin. In matters relating to the topography of Edessa and its district I have had recourse to my friend Professor G. Hoffmann of Kiel, who is probably the best acquainted of living orientalists with the geography of Mesopotamia and the adjacent countries. A comprehensive work on the subject from his hand would be a boon to all scholars. The plan of Edessa is taken from Carsten Niebuhr's *Voyage en Arabie, et en d'autres Pays circonvoisins, traduit de l'Allemand*, 1780, t. ii, p. 330, with additions and alterations suggested by Professor Hoffmann. As for the rough map of the seat of war, it is only reproduced from an ordinary atlas.

I have endeavoured, for the convenience of readers, to conform my edition in externals, as far as possible, to that of the Abbé Martin; and I would therefore have gladly adopted his numeration of the chapters, but found it to be impossible. In the first place, I had to strike out his seventh chapter, which

is merely the final note of a scribe of much later date. This reduces the number of chapters by one from VIII (now VII) to XCI (now XC). But, in the second place, I had to unite his chapters XCI and XCII, the lacuna on p. 75 of his edition being imaginary. Consequently the number of chapters from here to the end is reduced by two, and Martin's ch. XCIII is in my edition XCI.

II. We owe the preservation of the short Chronicle of Joshua the Stylite to the care of a later historian, Dionysius of Tell-Mahrê*, patriarch of the Jacobites (ob. A. Gr. 1156, A.D. 845)†, who incorporated it with his own larger work, which deserves to be made accessible to students of history without further delay‡. The solitary manuscript of this work which has come down to our times is preserved in the Vatican Library§. It is in great part palimpsest, the underlying text being Coptic. According to Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, pp. 98, 99, it was written in the Nitrian desert when Moses of Nisîbis was abbot of the convent of S. Mary Deipara, that is to say, between A.D. 907 and 944 (see my *Catalogue of Syriac MSS. in the British Museum, General Index*, p. 1310); but in his *Catal. Codd. Manuscriptorum Biblioth. Apostol. Vaticanae*, t. iii, p. 328, no. CLXII, he asserts that it was one of those volumes which Moses of Nisîbis brought back with him to the Nitrian Convent in 932, after his visit to Baghdâd and his journey through Mesopotamia ||.

* **تل مكري**, in Arabic **تل مكري**, a small town on the river Balikh, between ar-Rakkah and Hîṣn Maslamah, according to Yâkût in the *Muġam al-Buldân*.

† See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 98 sqq., and pp. 344—8.

‡ The Swedish orientalist Professor Tullberg of Upsala began an edition of it in 1850, which will, I hope, be completed by Professor Ign. Guidi.

§ Dionysius has placed the Chronicle of Joshua immediately after the Henôtikon of Zênôn, without any prefatory remarks.

|| If so, the note to that effect has disappeared from the manuscript. It must be remarked, however, that the volume is much damaged, and that some of the worst pages have been covered at a recent period with "carta vegetale". The result is that the writing is no longer legible or barely so.

Of Joshua we know little more than what he has himself thought fit to tell us. He wrote his Chronicle at the request of one Sergius, the abbot of a convent in the district of Edessa (ch. I), to whom he repeatedly addresses himself in the course of it. The last date which occurs in it is 28th November A.D. 506 (ch. C); and considering the tone of the final chapter, I have thought myself justified in assigning the composition of the work to that winter and the earlier part of the following year, which is also Noeldeke's opinion (*Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxx, p. 352)*. A more recent copyist, who supplied a lacuna in the manuscript of Dionysius†, adds some details regarding Joshua as follows (see Martin's edition, p. 8).

[illegible]

“Pray for the wretched Elisha, from the convent of Zûḵnîn (near Âmid), who wrote this leaf, that he may find grace like the thief on the right hand. Amen and Amen. May the

* The first sentence of the last chapter is no doubt an addition by a later writer, perhaps Dionysius of Tell-Mahré himself.

+ The preface from p. 1 to p. 6, l. 10, **ספר**, is in the same hand as the bulk of the manuscript. From that point to p. 8, l. 11, is in the handwriting of Elisha of Ziknin. The next leaf of the manuscript begins with the words, p. 8, l. 10, **וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּיָמֵי הַהוּא**. There is also a modern copy of the preface and introduction, on European paper, as far as p. 11, l. 14, **וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּיָמֵי הַהוּא**.

‡ Not **בְּחַבְבֵּי**, as Assemani has given in the *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i. p. 260, col. 2.

mercy of the great God and our Redeemer Jesus Christ be upon the priest Mâr Yêshûa' (Joshua) the stylite, from the convent of Zûknîn, who wrote this Chronicle of the evil times that are past, and of the calamities and troubles which the (Persian) tyrant wrought among men."

W. WRIGHT.

QUEENS' COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

23 April, 1882.

CORRIGENDA.

In the Syriac text: Page 2, l. 3, read ܐܠܗܐ.—Page 19, l. 9, perhaps we might read ܐܠܗܐ instead of ܐܠܗܐ; "he used every day to thrust himself into his presence, and importunately ask him to give him" *etc.*—Page 25, l. 18, read ܐܠܗܐ.—Page 36, l. 12, read ܐܠܗܐ.—Page 46, l. 13, read ܐܠܗܐ.—Page 57, l. 22, add ܐܠܗܐ after ܐܠܗܐ?—Page 61, l. 11, read ܐܠܗܐ.

In the English translation: Page 65, last line, Read: "at Âmid. With the view.....of peace, he also sent" *etc.*

A HISTORY OF THE TIME OF AFFLICTION AT ÔRHÂI* AND ÂMID† AND THROUGHOUT ALL MESOPOTAMIA.

I. I have received the letter of thy Godloving holiness, O most excellent of men, Sergius, priest and abbot, in which thou hast bidden me write for thee, by way of record, (concerning the time) when the locusts came, and when the sun was darkened, and when there was earthquake and famine and pestilence, and (about) the war between the Greeks‡ and the Persians§. But

* **ܐܪܗܐ** Ôrhâi or Ūrhâi, **ܐܪܗܐ** *ar-Ruhâ*, called by the Greeks "Ἐδεσσα, now *Orfah* or *Urfah*. I have elsewhere used the Greek name.

† **ܐܡܝܕ**, **ܐܡܝܕ**, **ܐܡܝܕ**, now called *Kara Âmid* (Black Âmid) or *Diyâr-bekr* (ديار بكر).

‡ **ܪܘܡܐܝܐ** or **ܪܘܡܐ**, literally, *the Romans*; but Constantinople was *nova Roma*, *Νέα ρώμη*, and hence the Syrians and Arabs use the words **ܪܘܡܐܝܐ** and **ܐܪܘܡ**, *ar-Rûm*, to designate the Byzantine Greeks.

§ **ܦܪܫܝܐ**, *Pârsâyê*, elsewhere written **ܦܪܫܝܐ**, *Pârsâyê* or *Pûrsôyê*. It has been thought that the spelling **ܦܪܫܝܐ** is meant to be insulting, as if connecting the word with **ܦܪܫܝܐ**, *exposure, shame, disgrace*, *τὰ αἰδοῖα*. I can hardly imagine this to be correct (see Cureton, *Spicil.*, p. 14, ll. 16—19; Wright, *Catalogue*, p. 1161, col. 2, ll. 4, 20; and compare in the present work, in ch. xc, **ܦܪܫܝܐ** for **ܦܪܫܝܐ**). To me it appears that it is only an example of the gradually weakening vowel-series á, â, ó, ú; as in **ܦܪܫܝܐ**, **ܦܪܫܝܐ**; etc.; not to mention Persian and Teutonic analogies.

besides these things, there were found therein great encomiums of myself, which made me much ashamed even when alone with my own soul, because not one of them pertains to me in reality. Now I would fain write the things that are in thee, but the eye of my understanding is unable to examine and see, such as it actually is, the marvellous robe (στολή) which thy energetic will hath woven for thee and clothed thee therewith; for it is clearly manifest that thou burnest with the love that fulfils the law, since thou carest not only for the brethren that are under thy authority at this time, but also for all the lovers of learning that may hereafter enter thy blessed monastery; and in thy diligence thou wishest to leave in writing memorials of the chastisements which have been wrought in our times because of our sins, so that, when they read and see the things that have befallen us, they may take warning by our sins and be delivered from our punishments. One must wonder at the fulness of thy love, which is poured out upon all men, that it is not exhausted nor faileth. Indeed I am unable to speak of it as it is, because I have not been nigh unto its working; nor do I know how to tell about it from a single interview which I have had with thee.

II. Like Jonathan, the true friend, thou hast bound thyself to me in love. But that the soul of Jonathan clave unto the soul of David, after he saw that the giant was slain by his hands and the camp delivered, is not so marvellous as this, because he loved him for his good deeds; whereas thou hast loved me more than thyself, without having seen anything that was good in me. Nor is Jonathan's delivering of David from death at the hands of Saul deserving of wonder in comparison with this (doing) of thine, because he still requited unto him something that was due to him; for he first delivered him from death, and gave life unto him and all his father's house, that they should not die by the hands of the Philistine. And though nothing like this has been done by me unto thee, thou art at all times praying unto God for me, that I may be delivered from Satan, and that he may not slay me through sins. But this I must say, that thou lovest me as David did Saul; for thou art intoxicated by the greatness of thy affection to such a degree that, because of the fervency of thy love, thou knowest not what my measure is, but imaginest regarding me

things which are far beyond me. For in the time preceding this, thou didst supply my deficiencies by the teaching contained in thy letters; and thou didst take such care for me as parents do, who, though they have not profited aught by their children, yet care for everything that they need. And today in thy discretion thou hast humbled thyself, and hast begged me to write for thee things that are too hard for me, that hereby thou mightest be especially exalted; and though thou knowest them better than I do, thou wishest to learn them from me. So neither do I grudge thee this, nor do I decline to do what thou hast commanded.

III. Know then that I too, when I saw these signs that were wrought and the chastisements that came after them, was thinking that they were worthy of being written down and preserved in some record, and not let fall into oblivion. But whereas I considered the weakness of my mind and my own utter ignorance (*ἰδιωτεία*), I declined to do this. Now however that thou hast bidden me do this very thing, I am in such fear as a man who, not knowing how to swim well, is ordered to go down into deep waters. But because I rely on thy prayers to draw me out, which are constantly sent up by thee unto God on my behalf, I believe that I shall be providentially saved from drowning and drawn forth from the sea into which thou hast cast me; since I shall swim as best I can in its shallows, because its depths cannot be explored. For who is able to tell fittingly concerning those things which God hath wrought in His wisdom to wipe out sins and to chastise offences? For the exact nature of God's government is hidden even from the angels, as thou mayest learn from the parable of the tares in the Gospel*. For when his servants said unto the master of the house, "Wilt thou that we go and gather them up?" he that knew the things as they were said unto them, "Nay, lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them." This then we say according to our knowledge, that because of the multitude of our sins our chastisements were abundant; and had not the protection of God embraced the whole world so that it should not be dissolved, the lives of all mankind would probably have perished. For at

* S. Matthew, ch. xiii. 24.

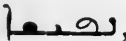
what times did afflictions like these happen with such violence, save in these (times) in which we live? And because the cause of them has not been removed, they have not even yet ceased. In addition to that which we saw with our own eyes and heard with our own ears, and amid which we lived, there terrified us also rumours from far and near, and calamities that befel in various places; terrible earthquakes, overturnings of cities, famines and pestilences, wars and tumults, captivity and deportation of whole districts, rasings and burning of churches. And whereas these things have amazed thee by their frequency, thou hast sent unto me to write them down with words of grief and sorrow, which shall astonish both readers and hearers; and I know that thou hast said this through thy zeal for good things, that there may be contrition also in those who hear them, and that they may draw nigh unto repentance.

IV. But know that it is one thing for a man to write sadly, and another (to write) truly; for any man who is endowed with natural eloquence can, if he chooses, write sad and melancholy tales. But I am a plain man in speech, and I record in this book those things which all men that are in our country can testify to be true; and it is for them who read and hear, when they have examined them, if they please, to draw nigh unto repentance. But perchance one may say, "What profit have those who read from these things, if admonition be not mingled with the recital?" I for my part, as one who is not able to do this, say that these chastisements which have come upon us are sufficient to rebuke us and our posterity, and to teach us by the memory and reading of them that they were sent upon us for our sins. If they did not teach us this, they would be quite useless to us. But this cannot be said, because chastisements supply to us the place of teaching; and that they are sent upon us for our sins all believers under heaven testify, in accordance with the words of S. Paul, who says *, "When we are chastened, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world." For the whole object of men being chastened in this world is that they may be restrained from their sins, and that the judgement of the world to come may be made light for

* 1 Corinthians, ch. xi. 32.

them. As for those who are chastised because of sinners, whilst they themselves have not sinned, a double reward shall be added unto them. But there is mercy at all times even for those who are unworthy, because of the kindness and grace and longsuffering of God, who willeth that this world should last until the time that is decreed in His knowledge that forgetteth not. And that these things are so is clear both from the evidences of holy Scripture and from the things that have taken place among us, which we purpose to write down.

V. For behold, there leaned heavily upon us the calamities of hunger and of pestilence in the time of the locusts, so that we were well nigh going to destruction; but God had mercy upon us, though we were unworthy, and gave us a little respite* from the calamities that pressed upon us. And this, as I have said, was because of His goodness. But He changed our torments, after we had had some respite, and smote us by the hands of the Assyrian, who is called the rod of anger†. Now I do not wish to deny the free will of the Persians, when I say that God smote us by their hands; nor do I, after God, bring forward any blame of their wickedness; but reflecting that, because of our sins, He has not inflicted any punishment on them, I have set it down that He smote us by their hands. Now the pleasure of this wicked people is abundantly made evident by this, that they have not shown mercy unto those who were delivered up unto them; for they have been accustomed to show their pleasure and to rejoice in evil done to the children of men, wherewith the Prophet too taunts them and says, prophesying regarding the desolation of Babylon as it were by the mouth of the Lord‡: "I was wroth with my people, who defiled mine inheritance; and I delivered them into thy hands, and thou didst show them no mercy." Unto us too, therefore, they have similarly wrought harm in their pitiless pleasure, according to their wont. For though the rod of their chastisement did not reach our bodies, and they were unable to make themselves masters of our city, (because it is not possible for the promise of Christ to be made void, who promised the believing king Abgâr, saying, "Thy city shall be blessed, and no enemy

* , , "breathing-space."

† Isaiah, ch. x. 5.

‡ Isaiah, ch. xlvii. 6.

shall ever make himself master of it*"); yet, because of the believers who were spoiled and led away captive and slain and destroyed in the other cities which were captured, and who were like mud in the streets, all those have tasted no small degree of suffering who have learned to sympathise with them that suffer. And those too who were far away from this (sight) have been tortured with fear for their own lives by their lack of faith, for they thought that the enemy would make himself master of Edessa too, as he had done of other cities. About which things we are going to write unto thee.

VI. Since then, according to the saying of the wise Solomon†, "War is brought about by provocation"; and thou wishest to learn this very thing, namely by what causes it was provoked; it is my intention to inform thee whence these causes took their rise‡, even at the risk of its being thought that I speak of things the time of which is long past. And then, after a little, I will make known to thee too how these causes acquired strength. For although this war was stirred up against us because of our sins, yet it took its origin in certain obvious facts, which I am going to relate to thee, that thou mayest be clearly acquainted with the whole subject, and not be led, along with some foolish persons, to blame the all-ruling and believing emperor Anastasius. For he was not the exciting cause of the war, but it was provoked from a much earlier time, as thou mayest understand from the things that I am going to write unto thee.

VII. In the year 609 (A.D. 297—8)§ the Greeks got possession of || the city of Nisîbis¶, and it remained under their

* On the promise of our Lord to king Abgâr that Edessa should never be captured by an enemy, see Cureton, *Ancient Syriac Documents*, p. 10 and p. 152; Phillips, *The Doctrine of Addai*, p. 3 and p. 5; Lipsius, *Die Edessenische Abgar-Sage kritisch untersucht* (Braunschweig, 1880), pp. 16—21.

† Proverbs, ch. xxiv. 6.

‡ Literally, *called*.

§ The era of Alexander, or of the Greeks, begins with October 312 B.C.

|| The MS. has *built or rebuilt*, ܩܝܝܬ; but we should probably read either *sacked*, ܩܝܬ, or *got possession of*, ܩܝܬܐ. The former has the support of a similar passage in chapter xlviii.

¶ Νόσυβις, Νέσυβις or Νισύβις, Nisibis. نصيبين Nasibin.

sway for sixty-five years. After the death of Julian in Persia, which took place in the year 674 (A.D. 362—3), Jovinian*, who reigned over the Greeks after him, preferred peace above everything; and for the sake of this he allowed the Persians to take possession of Nisîbis for one hundred and twenty years, after which they were to restore it to its (former) masters. These years came to an end in the time of the Greek emperor Zênôn; but the Persians were unwilling to restore the city, and this thing stirred up strife.


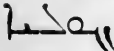
VIII. Further, there was a treaty between the Greeks and the Persians, that, if they had need of one another when carrying on war with any nation, they should help one another, by giving three hundred able-bodied men, with their arms and horses, or three hundred staters (*estîrâ*, *στατήρ*) in lieu of each man, according to the wish of the party that had need. Now the Greeks, by the help of God, the Lord of all, had never any need of assistance from the Persians; for believing emperors have always reigned from that time until the present day, and by the help of Heaven their power has been strengthened. But the kings of the Persians have been sending ambassadors and receiving money for their needs; but it was not in the way of tribute that they took it, as many thought.

IX. Even in our days Pêrôz†, the king of the Persians, because of the wars that he had with the Kûshânâyê or Huns‡, very often received money from the Greeks, not however demanding it as tribute, but exciting their religious zeal, as if he was carrying on his contests on their behalf, “that,” said he, “they may not pass over into your territory.” What made these words of his find credence was the devastation and depopulation§ which the Huns wrought in the Greek territory

* That is, Jovian. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Bd xxviii, p. 263, note 2.

† See Noeldeke, *Geschichte der Perser und Araber zur Zeit der Sasaniden*, translated from at-Tabarî, p. 117, with note 2.

‡ See the references to Noeldeke's *Geschichte der Perser* u. s. w., in the note on the Syriac text.

§ , the carrying away captive of the inhabitants into slavery.  is the deportation of the whole population from one district to another. See ch. iii.

in the year 707 (A.D. 395—6), in the days of the emperors Honorius and Arcadius, the sons of Theodosius the Great, when all Syria was delivered into their hands by the treachery of the prefect* Rufinus and the supineness of the general (στρατηλάτης) Addai.

X. By the help of the money which he received from the Greeks, Pêrôz subdued the Huns, and took many places from their land and added them to his own kingdom; but at last he was taken prisoner by them. When Zênôn, the emperor of the Greeks, heard this, he sent money of his own and freed him, and reconciled him with them. Pêrôz made a treaty with the Huns that he would not again cross the boundary of their territory to make war with them; but he went back from and broke his covenant, like Zedekiah†, and went to war, and like him he was delivered into the hands of his enemies, and all his army was destroyed and dispersed, and he himself was taken alive. He promised in his pride that he would give for the safety of his life thirty mules laden with silver coin‡; and he sent to his country over which he ruled, but he could hardly collect twenty loads, for by his former wars he had completely emptied the treasury of the king who preceded him. Instead therefore of the other ten loads, he placed with them as a pledge and hostage (ὄμηρος) his son Kâwâd§, until he should send them, and he made an agreement with them for the second time that he would not again go to war.

XI. When he returned to his kingdom, he imposed a poll-tax || on his whole country, and sent the ten loads of silver coin, and delivered his son. But he again collected an army and went to war; and the word of the Prophet was in very reality fulfilled regarding him, who says ¶, "I saw the wicked uplifted like the trees of the forest, but when I passed by he was not, and I sought him but did not find him." For when a battle

* Ὑπαρχος τοῦ πραιτωρίου or τῆς ἀνλῆς. See Du Cange, *Glossarium ad Scriptores mediæ et infimæ Græcitatæ*, Ὑπαρχος.

† 1 Kings, ch. xxiv. 20; 2 Chronicles, ch. xxxvi. 13; Jeremiah, ch. lii. 3.

‡ 𐌆𐌇𐌋, zûzê, drachmas or dirhams.

§ See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 135, note 1.

|| 𐌆𐌇𐌋 𐌆𐌇𐌋, head-money.

¶ Psalm xxxvii, 35, 36.

took place, and the two hosts* were mingled together in confusion, his whole force was destroyed, and he himself was sought but not found; nor to the present day is it known what became of him, whether he was buried under the bodies of the slain, or threw himself into the sea, or hid himself in a cave under ground and perished of hunger, or concealed himself in a wood and was devoured by wild beasts.

XII. In the days of Pêrôz the Greek empire too was in disorder; for the officials of the palace (παλάτιον) hated the emperor Zênôn because he was an Isaurian by race, and Basiliscus† rebelled against him and became emperor in his stead. Afterwards, however, Zênôn strengthened himself and was reestablished on the throne. And because he had had experience of the hatred of many towards him, he prepared for himself an impregnable fortress‡ in his own country; so that, if any harm should befall him, it might be a place of refuge for him. His confidant in this was the military governor (στρατηλάτης) of Antioch, by name Illus, who was likewise an Isaurian; for he bestowed posts of honour and authority upon all his countrymen, and for this reason he was much hated by the Greeks.

XIII. When the fortress was fully equipped with everything necessary for it, and a countless sum of money§ had been deposited there by Illus, he came to the capital (Constantinople) to inform Zênôn that he had executed his will. But Zênôn, because he knew that he was a traitor and was aiming at the sovereignty, ordered one of the soldiers to kill him. After the person to whom this commission had been given was for many days seeking an opportunity|| of executing it secretly, but found none, he accidentally met Illus inside the palace, and drew his sword and raised it to smite him. Instantly, however, one of the soldiers who formed the retinue of Illus struck him

* Literally, *camps*.

† The Syriac text has *Basiliscus*.

‡ Τὸ Παπούριον καστέλλιν or τὸ Παπουρίον καστέλλιν, which afterwards served as a last refuge for the rebels Illus and Leontius (ch. xvii). See *Theophanis Chronographia*, ed. Classen, vol. i, pp. 196, 201, 203, 204.

§ Literally, *much gold without tale*.

|| The word ܒܠܝܬ is not given in any of the native Syriac lexicons to which I have access, but its meaning is evident from this passage and that in ch. lix.

with a knife on the arm, and the sword fell from his hand and merely cut off Illus's ear. Zênôn, in order that his treachery towards Illus might not be disclosed, at once gave orders that that soldier's head should be cut off, without any inquiry. But this very circumstance only made Illus think the more that Zênôn had ordered him; and he arose and departed thence and went down to Antioch, having made up his mind that, whenever an opportunity offered, he would take measures to requite him.

XIV. Zênôn, being afraid of Illus, because he knew his evil design, despatched to him at Antioch certain men of standing, and sent him word to come up to him (to Constantinople), as if he wished to make excuses to him, pretending that that treachery was not committed at his instigation, but that he did not wish to kill him. However he could not soften the hard heart of Illus; for he despised him, and did not choose to obey his command and go to him. At last Zênôn sent to him another general, whose name was Leontius, with the troops under his orders, and bade him bring Illus up to him by force, and if he offered any resistance even to kill him. When this man arrived at Antioch, he was corrupted by the gold of Illus, and disclosed to him the order which had been given to him to put him to death. And when Illus saw that he had hidden nothing from him, he too showed him a large quantity of gold that he had in his hands, for the sake of which Zênôn was wishing to kill him; and he persuaded Leontius to conspire with him and to rebel along with him, pointing out to him also the hatred of the Greeks towards Zênôn. After he had consented, Illus was able to disclose his design, for alone he could not rebel nor make himself emperor, because the Greeks hated him too on account of his race and of his hardness of heart.

XV. Leontius then became emperor at Antioch in name, whilst Illus was in fact the administrator of affairs. As some say, he was even scheming to kill Leontius, in case they should overcome Zênôn. But there was in their following a certain rascally conjuror, by name Pamprepius*, who confounded and upset all their plans by his perfidy. In order that their throne

* Παμπρέπιος. See Lebeau, *Histoire du Bas-Empire*, ed. Saint-Martin, t. vii, p. 132.

might be firmly established, they sent ambassadors to Persia, with a large sum of money, to conclude a treaty of friendship, * or, if they required an army to help them, they should send it to them. When Zênôn heard of what had happened at Antioch, he sent thither one of his generals, whose name was John †, with a large army.

XVI. When Illus and Leontius ‡ heard of the great force that was coming against them, their hearts trembled; and the people of Antioch too were afraid that they might not be able to stand a siege, and called on them tumultuously to quit the city, and, if they were able, to meet [John in] battle. This caused Illus and Leontius much anxiety, and they formed plans for quitting Antioch, and crossing the river Euphrates eastwards. And they sent one of their partisans, whose name was Matronianus §, with five hundred horsemen, to establish their authority in Edessa as a seat of government. The Edessenes, however, rose up against him, and closed the gates of the city, and guarded the wall after the fashion of war, and did not let him enter.

XVII. When Illus and Leontius heard this, they were forced to meet John in battle; but they were not strong enough for this, because John fell upon them manfully, and destroyed the greater part of the troops that were with them, while the rest were scattered every man to his city. They themselves, being unable to bear his onslaught, took those that were left with them, and made their escape to the fortress of which I have said above that it was impregnable and well provided with stores of every kind (ch. xii). John pursued after them, but did not overtake them, and encamped around || the fortress and kept watching it. They, because they relied upon the impregnability of the fortress, let the troops that were with them go

* The first alternative in their proposal seems to have been accidentally omitted by the scribe.

† John the Scythian. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 138.

‡ Οἱ περὶ (ἀμφὶ) Ἰλλων καὶ Λεόντιον. That in this and similar phrases, here and in the next chapter, Illus and Leontius are chiefly or solely meant, is clear from the words ϣϣϣϣ ϣϣϣϣ, "both of them were put to death," in ch.

xvii. I have translated accordingly.

§ Assemâni writes *Metroninus*; see *Bibliotheca Orientalis*, t. i, p. 264, col. 1.

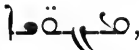
|| This translation is not quite exact, a word being illegible in the MS.

down, retaining with them only chosen men and valiant. John appeased his fury upon those who came down from the fortress, but was unable to harm Illus and Leontius in any way. Now because of the difficulty of the natural position of the fortress, it was also rendered wonderfully impregnable by the work of men's hands, and there was no path leading up to it save one, by which, because of its narrowness, not even two persons could ascend at once. However, after a considerable time, when all John's stratagems were exhausted, Illus and Leontius were betrayed by those who were with them, and were taken captive in their sleep. By the order of Zênôn both of them were put to death, as well as those who betrayed them, and the hands of all who were with them were cut off. Such were the troubles of the Greek empire in the days of Pêrôz.

XVIII. After the sudden disappearance of Pêrôz, which I have mentioned above (ch. xi), his brother Balâsh* reigned over the Persians in his place. This was a humble man and fond of peace. He found nothing in the Persian treasury, and his land was laid waste and depopulated by the Huns, (for thou in thy wisdom dost not forget what expense and outlay kings incur in wars, even when they are victorious, and how much more when they are defeated,) and from the Greeks he had no help of any kind such as his brother had. For he sent ambassadors to Zênôn, asking him to send him money; but because he was occupied with the war against Illus and Leontius, and because he also remembered the money that had been sent by them at the commencement of their rebellion, which still remained there in Persia, he did not choose to send him anything, save this verbal message: "The taxes of Nisîbis which thou receivest are enough for thee, which for many years past have been due to the Greeks."

XIX. Balâsh then, because he had no money to maintain his troops, was despised in their eyes. The priesthood† too hated him, because he was trying to abolish their laws, and wishing to build baths (*βαλανεῖα*) in the cities for bathing‡;

* See Noeldeke, *Gesch. der Perser* u. s. w., p. 133, and *Zeitschrift der D. M. G.*, Bd xxviii, pp. 94, 95.

† , *the Magi*. See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 450.

‡ See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 134, note 5.

and when they saw that he was not counted aught in the eyes of his troops, they took him and blinded him, and set up in his stead Kawâd*, the son of his brother Pêrôz, whose name we have mentioned above (ch. x), who was left as a hostage among the Huns, and who it was that stirred up the war with the Greeks, because they did not give him money. For he sent ambassadors, and a large elephant as a present to the emperor, that he might send him money. But before the ambassadors reached Antioch in Syria, Zênôn died, and Anastasius became emperor after him. When the Persian ambassador informed his master Kawâd of this change in the Greek government, he sent him word to go up with diligence and to demand the customary money, or else to say to the emperor, "Take war."

XX. And so, instead of speaking words of peace and salutation, as he ought to have done, and of rejoicing with him on the commencement of the sovereignty which had been newly granted him by God, he irritated the mind of the believing emperor Anastasius with threatening words. But when he heard his boastful language, and learned about his evil conduct, and that he had reestablished the abominable sect (*αἵρεσις*) of the magi which is called that of the Zarâdushtakân†, (which teaches that women should be in common, and that every one should have connexion with whom he pleases,) and that he had wrought harm to the Armenians who were under his sway, because they would not worship fire, he despised him, and did not send him the money, but sent him word, saying, "As Zênôn, who reigned before me, did not send it, so neither will I send it, until thou restorest to me Nisîbis; for the wars are not trifling which I have to carry on with the barbarians who are called the Germans, and with those who are called the Blemyes‡, and with

* See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 135.

† The followers of Mazdak, the son of Bâmdâdh, who was the disciple of Zarâdusht, the son of Khôragân. See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser u. s. w.*, pp. 455—467, especially pp. 456—7.

‡ Βλέμυες or Βλέμμυες, an Ethiopian or negro race, who used to harry Upper Egypt. Quatremère, in his *Mémoires géogr. et histor. sur l'Égypte*, t. ii, p. 131, identified them with the Buja, البجة or البجاة, of the Arabian geographers; but they seem rather to be the same as the *Beliyân* (?) of al-Idrîsî, البليون. See Dozy and De Goeje, *Description de l'Afrique et de l'Espagne par Edrisi*, pp. ٢١, ٢٧, and pp. 26, 32.

many others: and I will not neglect the Greek troops and feed thine."

XXI. When the Armenians who were under the rule of Kawâd heard that he had not received a peaceful answer from the Greeks, they took courage and strengthened themselves, and destroyed the fire-temples that had been built by the Persians in their land, and massacred the magi who were among them. Kawâd sent against them a general* with an army to chastise them and make them return to the worship of fire; but they fought with him, and destroyed both him and his army, and sent ambassadors to our emperor, offering to become his subjects. He however was unwilling to receive them, that he might not be thought to be stirring up war with the Persians. Let those therefore who blame him because he did not give the money, rather blame him who demanded what was not his as if by force; for had he asked for it peaceably and by persuasion, it would have been sent to him; but he hardened his heart like Pharaoh, and used threats of war. But we place our trust in the justice of God, that He will bring upon him a greater punishment than that of the other because of his filthy laws, for he wished to violate the law of nature and to destroy the path of the fear of God.

XXII. Next the whole of the Kadishâyê† who were under his sway rebelled against him, and wanted to enter Nisîbis, and to set up in it a king of their own; and they fought against it for a considerable time. The Tamûrâyê‡ too, who dwell in the land of the Persians, when they saw that nothing was given to them by him, rebelled against him. These placed their trust in the lofty mountains amid which they dwelt, and used to come down and spoil and plunder the villages around them, and (rob) the merchants, both forainers and natives of the place, and then go up again. The nobles too of his kingdom hated him, because he had allowed their wives to commit adultery. The

* The word in the original is *marzēbânâ* or *marzbân*, which signifies in Persian "warden of the marches," or what the Germans call "Markgraf." It is nearly equivalent to the older term of "satrap." See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 102, note 2, and p. 446.

† They dwelt in the neighbourhood of Sinjâr and Dârâ. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxxiii, p. 157.

‡ See Noeldeke, *loc. cit.*, p. 158, note 4.

Arabs* also who were under his sway, when they saw the confusion of his kingdom, likewise made predatory raids, as far as their strength permitted, throughout the whole Persian territory.

XXIII. There arose at this time another trouble in the Greek territory also; for the Isaurians, after the death of Zênôn, rebelled against the emperor Anastasius, and were wishing to set up an emperor who was pleasing to themselves†. When Kawâd heard this, he thought that he had found his opportunity, and sent ambassadors to the Greek territory, thinking that they would be afraid and would send him money, since the Isaurians had rebelled against them. But the emperor Anastasius sent him word, saying, "If thou askest it as a loan, I will send it to thee; but if as a matter of custom, I will not neglect the Greek armies, which are sore put to it in the war with the Isaurians, and become a helper of the Persians." By these words the spirit of Kawâd was humbled, because his plan had not succeeded. The Isaurians were overcome and destroyed and slaughtered, and all their cities were rased and burned. The Persian grandees plotted in secret to slay Kawâd, on account of his impure morals and perverse laws; and when this became known to him, he abandoned his kingdom, and fled to the territory of the Huns, to the king at whose court he had been brought up when he was a hostage.

XXIV. His brother Zâmâshp‡ reigned in his stead over the Persians. Kawâd himself took to wife among the Huns his sister's daughter§. His sister had been led captive thither in the war in which his father was slain; and because she was a king's daughter, she became the wife of the king of the Huns, and he had a daughter by her||. When Kawâd fled thither, she gave him this daughter to wife. Being emboldened by having become the king's son-in-law, he used to weep before him every

* In the text *Taiyâyê*, which originally designated the Arabs of the tribe of Taiyi', *طَيْيَ*, one of the most powerful in northern Arabia.

† See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 229 sqq.

‡ See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser u. s. w.*, p. 142 and note 2.

§ See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 137, note 1.

|| See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 130, with notes 1 and 3.

day, imploring him to give him the aid of an army, that he might go and kill the grandees and establish himself on his throne. His father-in-law gave him a by no means small army, according to his request. When he reached the land of the Persians, his brother heard of it, and fled before him, and he accomplished his wish and slew the grandees. He also sent a message to the Tamûrâyê, threatening them that, if they did not submit to him of their own accord, they would be conquered in war; but, if they would join his army, that they should enter with him the Greek territory, and out of the spoil of that country he would distribute to them all that had been wrongly withheld from them (see ch. xxii). They were afraid of the Hunnish army, and yielded to him. The Kādishâyê, who were encamped against Nisîbis (ch. xxii), when they heard this, submitted likewise. And the Arabs, when they learned that he was going to make war with the Greeks, crowded to him with great alacrity. The Armenians, on the other hand, who were afraid lest he should take vengeance on them because of those fire-temples which they had rased in time past, were unwilling to obey him. But he collected an army and went to war with them; and though he was too strong for them, he did not destroy them, but promised them that he would not even compel them to worship fire, if they would be his auxiliaries in the war with the Greeks. They consented most unwillingly, because they were afraid. What things Kāwād did after he entered the Greek borders, I will tell thee hereafter in their proper time; but just now, as thou hast bidden me to write unto thee also about the signs and chastisements which took place, in their due order, and about the locusts and the pestilence and the dearth, and these are antecedent in point of time, I will turn my discourse unto them. And that the narrative may not be confused, I will set down the years separately, one by one, and under each of them, by and for itself, I will state what happened in it, God being my helper by the aid of the prayers of thee His elect.

XXV. *The year of Alexander 806* (A.D. 494—5). Concerning then the cause of the war, and how it was provoked, I have, as I think, sufficiently informed thee, O our father, though I have written down these narratives in brief terms, because I was anxious to avoid prolixity. Some of them I found in old books; others I learned from meeting with men who had acted as ambassadors to both monarchs; and others from those who were present at these occurrences. But now I am going to inform thee of the things that happened with us, because with this year commenced the violent chastisements and the signs that have taken place in our own days.

XXVI. At this time our bodies were perfectly sound all over, but the pains and diseases of our souls were many. But God, who finds pleasure in sinners when they repent of their sins and live, made our bodies as it were a mirror for us, and filled our whole bodies with sores, that by means of our exterior He might show us what our interior was like unto, and that, by means of the scars of our bodies, we might learn how hideous were the scars of our souls. And as all the people had sinned, all of them were smitten with this plague. For there were swellings and tumours* upon all the people of our city, and the faces of many gathered and became full of matter, and they presented a horrid sight. There were some whose whole bodies were full of boils or pustules, down even to the palms of their hands and the soles of their feet; whilst others had large holes in their several limbs. However, by the goodness of God which protected them, the pain did not last long with any one, nor did any defect or injury result in the body; but, though the scars of the sores were quite plain after healing, the limbs were preserved in such a state as to fulfil their functions in the body. At this time thirty modii of wheat were sold at Edessa for a dînâr, and fifty of barley†.

XXVII. *The year 807* (A.D. 495—6). On the 17th of Îyâr (May) in this year, when blessings were sent down

* The word **يَقْمَا** is explained in the native glossaries by **خَرَاجَات**.

† **مُدَّ** is the Latin *modius*. By **دِينَار**, dînâr (the Latin *denarius*), is here meant the Byzantine *aureus*.

abundantly from heaven upon all men, and the crops by the blessing (of God) were abundant, and rain was falling, and the fruits of the earth were growing in their season, the greater part of the citizens (of Edessa) cut off all hope of safety for their lives by sinning openly. Being plunged in all sorts of luxurious pleasures, they did not even send up thanks for the gifts of God, but were neglectful of [this duty], and corrupted by the diseases of sins. And as if the secret and open sins in which they were indulging were not enough for them, they were present on the day above specified, that is to say, on the night between the Friday and Saturday*, [at the place] where the dancer (ὀρχηστής) who was named Trimerius was dancing†. They kindled lamps without number in honour of this festival, a custom which was previously unknown in this city. These were arranged by them on the ground along the river‡ from the gate of the Theatre§ as far as the gate of the Arches||. They placed on its bank lighted lamps (κανδήλαι), and hung them in the porticoes (στοαί), in the town-hall¶, in the upper streets**,

* Literally, *which is the day of Friday, the dawning of the Saturday*.

† See the note on the Syriac text.

‡ The Daisân, ܕܝܣܢ, or Kara Koyûn, which now flows round the northern part of the city, but in ancient times ran right through it from N.W. to S.E., parallel to, or perhaps coinciding with, the modern 'Ain al-Khalil or 'Ain Ibrâhîm.

§ This was apparently on the eastern side of the city, at the exit of the Daisân.

|| So I have ventured to translate the word, reading it ܕܥܝܢܐ, plural of ܕܥܝܢܐ. See Cureton, *Ancient Syriac Documents*, p. ܕܥܝܢܐ, l. 22. But my friend Professor G. Hoffmann, of Kiel, reads ܕܥܝܢܐ ܕܥܝܢܐ, "to the gate of the Grottoes" or "Tombs," meaning thereby the grottoes or tombs cut out in the range of heights to the west of the city. At any rate, this gate lay on the west side of the city, at or near the entrance of the Daisân.

¶ Ὁ ἀντίφορος, the town-hall (perhaps so called from its being situated *ante forum*). See Procopius, *De Aedificiis*, ii. 7, ed. Dindorf, t. iii, p. 229.

** If the conjecture ܕܥܝܢܐ ܕܥܝܢܐ be right, the "upper streets" are those in the S.W. corner of the city, where there is a hill, on which lay the old town (ܕܥܝܢܐ) of king Abgâr with its buildings and fortifications. See the account of the great flood, A. Gr. 513, A. D. 201, in Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, pp. 390—3. The reading of the MS. is, however, very uncertain. Originally it seems to have

and in many (other) places. Because of this wickedness a marvellous sign was wrought by God to reprove them. For the symbol of the Cross, which the statue (*ἀνδριᾶς -άντα*) of the blessed emperor Constantine held in its hand, receded from the hand of the statue about one cubit, and remained thus during the Friday and Saturday until evening. On the Sunday the symbol came of its own accord and drew nigh to its place, and the statue took it in its hand, as it had held it before. By means of this sign the discreet understood that the thing that had been done was very far removed from what was pleasing unto God.

XXVIII. *The year 808 (A.D. 496—7).* This sign from above was not sufficient for us to restrain us from our sins; on the contrary, we became more audacious, and gave ourselves up easily to sins. The small slandered their neighbours, and the great were full of respect of persons. Envy and treachery prevailed among all of us; and adultery and fornication abounded. The plague of boils became more prevalent among the people, and the eyes of many were destroyed both in the city and the (surrounding) villages. Mâr Cyrus* the bishop displayed a seemly zeal, and exhorted the citizens to make a small litter† of silver in honour of the eucharistic vessels, that they might be placed in it when they were going to minister with them at the commemoration of one of the martyrs. Every one gave according to his means, but Eutychianus, the husband of Aurelia‡, was the first to show right good will, giving a hundred dînârs of his own property.

XXIX. Anastasius the governor (*ἡγεμῶν*) was dismissed, and Alexander came in his place at the end of this year. He cleared the streets of the city of filth, and swept away the

had ܐܠܬܐ ܥܡܥܐ, which was subsequently altered into ܐܠܬܐ ܥܡܥܐ. If ܐܠܬܐ ܥܡܥܐ be correct, it would seem to mean "the corn-market" (ܐܠܬܐ = ܐܠܬܐܐ?).

* Mâr, shortened from Mârî, means "my lord."

† *Λεκτικιον, lectica.* The word is feminine in Syriac, like ܥܡܥܐ from *δημόσιον*.

‡ *Aurelia* is only a conjectural emendation. See the note on the Syriac text. Assemâni gives *Irene, Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 267, col. 2.

booths* which had been built by the artisans in the porticoes and streets. He also placed a box (κιβωτός) in front of his palace (πραιτώριον), and made a hole in the lid of it, and wrote thereon, that, if any one wished to make known anything, and it was not easy for him to do so openly, he should write it down and throw it into it without fear. By reason of this he learned many things which many people wrote down and threw into it. He used to sit regularly every Friday in the church† of S. John the Baptist and S. Addai the Apostle, and to settle legal causes without any expense. And the wronged took courage against their wrongers, and the plundered against their plunderers, and brought their causes before him, and he decided them. Some causes which were more than fifty years old, and had never been inquired into, were brought before him and settled. He constructed the covered walk (περίπατος -ον)‡, which was beside the gate of the Arches§. He began also to build the public bath (δημόσιον), which had been planned years before to be built beside the granary|| of corn. He gave orders that the artisans should hang over their shops on the eve of Sunday ¶ crosses with five lighted lamps (φανοί) attached to them.

XXX. *The year 809 (A.D. 497—8).* Whilst these things were taking place, there came round again the time of that festival at which the heathen tales were sung; and the citizens (of Edessa) took even more pains about it than usual. For seven days previously they were going up in crowds to the

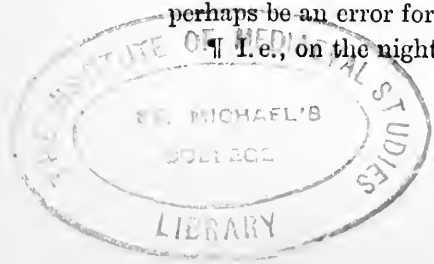
* ܐܠܥܩܐ, or more commonly ܐܠܥܩܐ, ܐܠܥܩܐ, plural of ܐܠܥܩܐ or ܐܠܥܩܐ, in Arabic مَسْطَبَة, مَسْطَبَة, in later Hebrew מַסְטַבָּה, מַסְטַבָּה, perhaps ultimately from στιβάς -άδα, στιβάδιον.

† ܥܬܝܢܐ ܕܥܠܐ, μαρτύριον, a church in which the relics of a saint or saints are preserved.

‡ In Byzantine writers περίπατος means a rampart (see Du Cange), but here the word appears to bear its older sense of covered walk, cloister. Martin, however, renders the word by "un Paropton," and adds: "παρόπτων désignait, à proprement parler, la pièce de bain nommée le Calidaire."

§ See above, p. 18, note ||.

|| The MS. reads ܐܠܥܩܐ, which may be derived from σιτικός, or may perhaps be an error for ܐܠܥܩܐ, σιτών -ώνα, σιτώνιον.
¶ I.e., on the night between Saturday and Sunday.



theatre at eventide, clad in linen garments, and wearing turbans*, with their loins ungirt. Lamps (κανδήλαι) were lighted before them, and they were burning incense, and holding vigils the whole night, walking about the city and praising the dancer† until morning, with singing and shouting and lewd behaviour (στρῆνος). For these reasons they neglected also to go to prayer, and not one of them bestowed a thought on his duty, but in their pride they mocked at the modesty of their fathers, who, quoth they, “did not know how to do these things as we do”; and they kept saying that the inhabitants of the city in the olden times were simpletons and fools (ἰδιῶται). In this way they became daring in their impiety, and there was none to warn or rebuke or admonish. For although Xenaïas, the bishop (ἐπίσκοπος) of Mabbôg‡, was at the time in Edessa,—of whom beyond all others it was thought that he had taken upon him to labour in teaching,—yet he did not speak with them on this subject more than one day. But God in His mercy showed them clearly the care which He had for them, that they might be restrained from their iniquity. For the two colonnades (βασιλικαί) and the tepidarium (or lukewarm-bathroom)§ of the summer bathhouse fell down; but by God’s goodness nobody was hurt there, although many people were at work in it both inside and outside, and no one perished of them except two men, who were crushed, as they were fleeing from the noise of the fall, at the door of the coldwater-bathroom.

* ܬܘܪܒܢܐ is not ποικιλία, *embroidered robes*, but φακίόλια (φακεόλια, φακεωλίδες), a kind of turbans. See Du Cange.

† Probably Trimerius (see ch. xxvii). Unless we should read ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ, *the dancers*.

‡ Mabbôg or Mabûg, Hierapolis, now *Membij*, مَنبِج. On Xenaïas or Philoxenus, the friend of Severus, patriarch of Antioch, see Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 10, and Bickell, *Conspectus rei Syrorum literariae*, p. 40. Also Wright, *Catalogue of Syriac MSS. in the British Museum*, p. 526, sqq.

§ So Martin has plausibly rendered the words ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ. The MS. however has ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ; and it is possible that we should read ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ, *the urinal or latrine*. From ܬܕܢܝܐܢܐ, *urina*, is derived the Arabic medical term تَفْسِرَة.

Whilst they were laying hold of it from opposite sides, to make it revolve, they were delayed by this struggle as to which of them should get out first, and the stones fell upon them and they died. All sensible men gave thanks to God that He had preserved the city from having to mourn for many; for this bath was to have been opened* in a few days. So complete was its downfall that even the lowest ranges of stone, which were laid on the surface of the ground, were uprooted from their places.

XXXI. In this same year was issued an edict of the emperor Anastasius that the money should be remitted which the artisans used to pay once in four years †, and that they should be freed from the impost. This edict was issued, not only in Edessa, but in all the cities of the Greek empire. The Edessenes used to pay once in four years one hundred and forty pounds of gold ‡. The whole city rejoiced, and they all put on white garments, both small and great, and carried lighted tapers (*κηπλῶνες*) and censers full of burning incense, and went forth with psalms and hymns, giving thanks to God and praising the emperor, to the church of S. Sergius and S. Simeon, where they celebrated the eucharist. They then reentered the city, and kept a glad and merry festival during the whole week, and enacted that they should celebrate this festival every year. All the artisans were reclining and enjoying themselves, bathing, and feasting § in the court of the (great) Church || and in all the porticoes of the city.

* This is merely a *quid pro quo*. If ܠܬܝܒܐ be correct, it can only mean that "this bath was to have let (people) bathe in a few days."

† The tax called *χρυσάργυρον*. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 247.

‡ ܠܝܒܐ, *λίτραι*, *librae*. The word was used by the Phoenicians of Sardinia in the second century B.C. (*Sard. triling.* 1, מִשְׁקָל לִטְרָם מֵאַת, and still survives in Arabic in the shape of *ritl* or *ratl*, رطل).

§ The word rendered "feasting," فَمَحَصِب, means literally "reclining" (or, as we should say, "sitting") at table. The word translated "bathing" was very doubtful in the MS., and has now altogether disappeared.

|| By "the Church" *par excellence* we are, I suppose, to understand "the great Church of S. Thomas the Apostle" (see Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 399). It is uncertain, however, whether the actual reading of the manuscript is not ܒܚܬܝܠܐ ܒܚܬܝܠܐ, "in the courts of the churches."

XXXII. In this year, on the 5th of the month of Khazârân (June), Mâr Cyrus the bishop departed this life, and Peter succeeded him*. He added to the festivals of the year that of Palm Sunday. He also established the custom of consecrating the water on the night immediately preceding the feast of the Epiphany; and he prayed† over the oil of unction on the Thursday (in Passion Week) before the whole people; besides regulating the other feasts. Alexander the governor was dismissed, and Demosthenes succeeded him. By his order all the porticoes of the city were whitewashed, whereat persons of experience were much annoyed, for they said that it was a warning sign of approaching evils that were to befall their home‡.

XXXIII. *The year 810 (A.D. 498—9).* A proof of God's justice was manifested towards us at this time, for the correction of our evil conduct; for in the month of Îyâr (May) of this year, when the day arrived for the celebration of that wicked heathen festival, there came a vast quantity of locusts into our country from the south. They did not, however, destroy or harm anything in this year, but merely laid their eggs§ in our country in no small quantity. After their eggs were deposited in the ground, there were terrible earthquakes in the land; and it is clear that they took place to awaken the people out of the sin in which they were plunged, that they might not be (further) chastised by famine and pestilence.

XXXIV. In the month of Âb (August) of this year there came an edict from the emperor Anastasius that the fights of wild beasts in the amphitheatre (*κυνήγιον*) should be suppressed in all the cities of the Greek empire. In the month of Îlûl (September) there was a violent earthquake, and a great sound was heard from heaven over the land, so that the earth trembled from its foundations at the sound; and all the villages and towns heard that sound and felt the earthquake. Alarm-

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christianus*, t. ii, col. 962. This Cyrus was the second bishop of the name.

† The word rendered "he prayed" was uncertain in the MS., and has now wholly vanished.

‡ The text is uncertain, but this is no doubt the general sense of the passage.

§ Literally, "planted."

ing rumours and evil reports came to us from all quarters; and, as some said, a marvellous sign was seen in the river Euphrates and at the hotspring of Abarnê*, in that the water which flowed from their fountains was dried up this day. It does not appear to me that this is false, because, whenever the earth is rent by earthquakes, it happens that the running waters in those places that are cleft are restrained from flowing, and are at times even turned into another direction; as the blessed David too, when telling in the eighteenth psalm† of the punishments that came from God upon His enemies, by means of the shaking of the earth and the cleaving of the mountains, and the like, lets us know that this also took place. For he says‡: "The fountains of the waters were laid bare, and the foundations of the world were seen, at Thy rebuke, O Lord." There came too in the course of this month a letter, which was read in church before the whole congregation, stating that Nicopolis§ had fallen to the ground of a sudden at midnight and overwhelmed all its inhabitants. Some strangers (ξένιοι) too who were there, and certain brethren from our schools (σχολαί) who were travelling thither and happened to be on the spot, were buried (in the ruins). Their companions who came (back from thence) told us (this). The whole wall of the city all round, and everything that was within it, was overturned in that night, and not one person of them remained alive, save the bishop of the town and two other men, who were sleeping behind the apse (κόγχη) of the altar of the church. When the ceiling of the room in which they were sleeping fell, one end of its beams was propped up by the wall of the altar, and so it did

* See Land, *Anecdota Syriaca*, t. ii, p. 210, l. 7. The hotspring of Abarnê lies near Chermûk or Chermîk, چرمیک, northwards of همدان or Süverek, midway between the Euphrates and Tigris. See Ammianus Marcellinus, 18, 9, 2, and J. J. Benjamin II, *Eight Years in Asia* (Hanover, 1863), p. 82. I owe these references to Professor G. Hoffmann. The reading **ܐܒܪܢܐ**, "the hotspring of the Iberians (Georgians)" is indefensible. It occurs also, however, in the *Chronicon Edessenum*, as edited by Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 406, no. lxxvi.

† Psalm xviii. 7, sqq.

‡ Psalm xviii. 15.

§ Another name for Emmaus, عمواس, in Palestine, about halfway between Jaffa and Jerusalem.

not bury them. A certain brother, whose veracity can be depended upon, has told me as follows. "At eventide of the night when Nicopolis fell, we were lying down inside the town, I and a companion of mine. He was very restless, and said to me, 'Get up, and let us go and pass the night outside of the town in yonder cave, as is our custom, for I cannot get rest here, because the air is so sultry and sleep will not come to me.' So we got up, I and he, and went out of the town, and passed the night in the cave, as was our custom. When the time of dawn drew nigh, I awakened the brother who was with me, and said to him, 'Get up, for it is daybreak, and let us go into the town, and attend to our business.' So we got up, I and he, and came into the town, and found all its houses overturned, and the people and the cattle, the oxen and the camels, buried therein; and the sound of their groaning was coming up from under the ground. Those who came together to the spot took out the bishop from beneath the beams (of the roof) by which he was sheltered. He asked for bread and wine, wherewith to celebrate the eucharist, [but could get none,] because the whole town was overturned and nothing in it left standing. Presently, however, there arrived a wayfarer, a good man, who gave him some small pieces of bread and a little wine, and he celebrated the eucharist and prayed, and made those who were there participate in the mystery of life. He resembled at this time, as it seems to me, the just Lot when he made his escape from Sodom." Thus much is sufficient to tell.

XXXV. Again, in the north there was a church called that of Arsamosata*, which was very strongly built and beautifully decorated. On a fixed day in each year, namely on the day of the commemoration of the martyrs who were deposited in it, many used to gather together thither from all quarters, partly for prayer and partly for traffic; for great provision was made for the people who were assembled on that occasion. When there was a great crowd collected of men and women and children, of

* The name of Ἀρσαμόσατα, in Arabic شمشاط, *Shimshât*, is pronounced in Syriac *Arshemshât*, which is represented in Greek letters by Ἀρχημυχάρ or Ἀρχιμυχάρ (see Wright's *Catalogue*, p. 433, col. 2). It lay in the district of Khartabirt or Kharput, eastwards of that place.

every age and class, there were terrible flashes of lightning and violent peals of thunder and frightful noises; and all the people fled to the church, to seek refuge with the bones of the saints. And whilst they were in great fear, and were engaged in prayer and service at midnight, the church fell in and crushed beneath it the greater part of the people who were in it. This happened on the same day on which Nicopolis fell.

XXXVI. *The year 811 (A.D. 499—500).* By all these earthquakes and calamities, however, not a man of us was restrained from his evil ways, so that our country and our city remained without excuse. Because we had been preserved from the chastisement inflicted on others*, and rumours from afar had not alarmed us, we were (presently) smitten with a stroke for which there was no healing. Let us recognise therefore the justice of God and say, "Righteous is the Lord, and very upright are His judgments†;" for lo, in His longsuffering He was yet willing by means of signs and wonders to restrain us from our evil doings. In the month of the first Teshrîn (October) of this year, on the 23d, which was a Saturday, at the rising of the sun, his brightness was taken away from him, and his sphere of light appeared like silver. He had no perceptible rays, and our eyes could easily gaze upon him without hindrance, for he had neither rays nor beams to hinder them from looking upon him. Just as it is easy for us to look upon the moon, so we could look upon him. He continued thus till towards the eighth hour. The ground over which shone the little light that there was, seemed as if ashes or sulphur had been sprinkled upon it‡. On this day another dreadful and terrible sign took place on the wall of the city. This city, which, because of the faith of its king and the righteousness of its inhabitants in days of old, was deemed worthy to receive a blessing from our Lord (see ch. v), was well nigh overwhelming its inhabitants at the present day, because of the multitude of their sins. For there was a breach in the wall from the south to the Great Gate§; and some of the

* Following the correction suggested in the note on the Syriac text.

† Psalm cxix. 137.

‡ In what terms would Joshua have described a dense London fog?

§ The Great Gate lay at the S.E. corner of the town, leading out to Harrân.

stones at this spot were scattered to no inconsiderable distance from it. By the order of our father the bishop Mâr Peter, public prayers were offered, and every one besought mercy from God. He took all his clergy (*κληρος*) and all the members of religious orders, both men and women, and all the lay members of the holy Church, both rich and poor, men women and children, and they traversed all the streets of the city, carrying crosses, with psalms and hymns, clad in black garments of humiliation. All the convents too in our district kept up continual services with great diligence; and so, by the prayers of all the holy ones, the light of the sun was restored to its place, and we were a little cheered.

XXXVII. In the latter Teshrî (November) we saw three signs in the sky at midday*. One of them was in the midst of the heavens in the south. It resembled in its colour the bow that is in the clouds, and with its concave surface it looked upwards; that is to say, its convex surface was downwards and its extremities were upwards. And there was one on the east, and another also on the west. Again, in the latter Kânûn (January), we saw another sign in the exact southwest corner (*γωνία*) (of the heavens)†, which resembled a spear. Some people said of it that it was the besom of destruction, and others said that it was the spear of war.

XXXVIII. Till now we were chastised (only) with rumours and signs; but for the future who is able to tell of the affliction that surrounded our land on all sides? In the month of Âdâr (March) of this year the locusts came upon us out of the ground, so that, because of their number, we imagined that not only had the eggs that were in the ground been hatched to our harm, but that the very air was vomiting them against us, and that they were descending from the sky upon us. When they were only able to crawl, they devoured and consumed all the Arab territory and all that of Râs-‘ain‡ and Tellâ§ and Edessa.

* Apparently *parhelia* or mock suns.

† Literally, *on the south and west, in the very corner*. A comet is probably meant.

‡ Rîsh-‘ainā, *Ῥέσaina*, in Arabic رَأْسَ عَيْنَ.

§ ܐܕܝܢܐ ܬܠܐ or ܬܠܐ ܡܘܙܢ, called by the Greeks *Constantia* or

But after they were able to fly, the stretch of their radii was from the border of Assyria to the Western Sea (the Mediterranean), and they went northwards as far as the boundary of the Ôrtâyê *. They ate up and desolated these districts and utterly consumed everything that was in them, so that, even before the war broke out, we could see with our own eyes what was said of the Babylonian †, "The land is as the garden of Eden before him, and behind him a desolate wilderness." Had not the providence of God restrained them, they would have devoured human beings and cattle, as we have heard that they actually did in a certain village, where some people had put down a little baby in a field, while they were working; and before they got from one end of the field to the other, the locusts leaped upon it and deprived it of life. Presently after, in the month of Nîsân (April), there began to be a dearth of corn and of everything else, and four modii of wheat were sold for a dînâr. In the months of Khazîrân (June) and Tammûz (July) the inhabitants of these districts were reduced to all sorts of shifts to live. They sowed millet for their own use, but it was not enough for them, because it did not thrive. Before the year came to an end, misery from hunger had reduced the people to beggary, so that they sold their property for half its worth, horses and oxen and sheep and pigs. And because the locusts had devoured all the crop, and left neither pasture nor food for man or beast, many forsook their native places and removed to other districts of the north and west. And the sick who were in the villages, as well as the old men and boys and women and infants, and those who were tortured by hunger, being unable to walk far and go to distant places, entered into the cities to get a livelihood by begging; and thus many villages and hamlets (*agûrsâ*, ἀγρός) were left destitute of inhabitants. They did not, however, escape punishment, not

Constantina, between Mâridîn and Edessa, westwards of Deyrik or Dêrik, at the place called Vêrânshehr.

* The inhabitants of the district of Anzêtênê, whose chief town was Ἀνζήτα,

ܐܢܙܝܬܐ or ܐܢܙܝܬܐ, ܐܢܙܝܬܐ, in the south of Armenia. See Noeldeke in the

Zeitschrift der D. M. G., Bd xxxiii, p. 163.

† Joel, ch. ii. 3.

even those who went to far off places; but, as it is written concerning the Children of Israel*, "Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the Lord was against them for evil," so also it fared with them; for the pestilence came upon them in the places to which they went, and even overtook those who entered into Edessa; about which I shall tell (thee) presently to the best of my ability, though no one, as I think, is able to describe it as it really was.

XXXIX. Now, however, I am going to write to thee about the dearth, as thou didst ask me. I did not, it is true, wish to set down anything regarding this, but I have constrained myself to do so, that thou mightest not think that I treated thy order slightly. Wheat was sold at this time at the rate of four modii for a dînâr, and barley six modii. Chickpeas were five hundred nûmia† a ḳab‡; beans, four hundred nûmia a ḳab; and lentils, three hundred and sixty nûmia a ḳab; but meat was not as yet dear. As time went on, however, the dearth became greater, and the pain of hunger afflicted the people more and more. Everything that was not edible was cheap§, such as clothes and household utensils and furniture, for these things were sold for a half or a third of their value (τιμῇ), and did not suffice for the maintenance of their owners, because of the great dearth of bread. At this time our father Mâr Peter set out to visit the emperor (at Constantinople), in order to beg him to remit the tax (συντέλεια, *capitatio*). The governor||, however, laid hold of the landed proprietors¶, and

* Judges, ch. ii. 15.

† The Syriac word is ܢܘܡܝܐ, which may either be the plural of ܢܘܡܝܐ, νοῦμμος, *nummus*, or the word νοῦμιον itself. Hence too, in all probability, the form ܢܘܡܝܐ, ܢܘܡܝܐ.

‡ κάβος, from the Hebrew ܟܒ, = χοῖνιξ.

§ ܡܕܝܐ is explained in Bar-Bahlûl's lexicon, and Hoffmann's *Opuscula Nestoriana*, p. 84, l. 1, by ܡܕܝܐ, i.e. Pers. ارزان, and Arabic رخيص, *cheap*.

|| ܡܕܝܐ, the judge, here = ܡܕܝܐ, ἡγεμών.

¶ ܡܕܝܐ, the Pers. Arab. دهاقين, the *dihkâns*, regarding whom see Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser u. s. w.*, p. 351, note 1, and p. 440.

used great violence to them and extorted it from them, so that, before the bishop could persuade the emperor, the governor had sent the money to the capital. When the emperor saw that the money had arrived, he did not like to remit it; but, in order not to send our father away empty, he remitted two folles* to the villagers, and the price which they were paying†, whilst he freed the citizens from the obligation of drawing water for the Greek soldiery‡.

XL. The governor himself too set out to visit the emperor, girt with his sword§, and left Eusebius to hold his post and govern the city. When this Eusebius saw that the bakers were not sufficient to make bread for the market, because of the multitude of country people, of whom the city was full, and because of the poor who had no bread in their houses, he gave an order that every one who chose might make bread and sell it in the market. And there came Jewish women, to whom he gave wheat from the public granary (ἀπόθετον), and they made bread for the market. But even so the poor were in straits, because they had not money wherewith to buy bread; and they wandered about the streets and porticoes and court-yards to beg a morsel of bread, but there was no one in whose house bread was in superfluity. And when one of them had begged (a few) pence, but was unable to buy bread therewith, he used to purchase therewith a turnip or a cabbage (κράμβη) or a mallow (μαλάχιον, μολόχιον), and eat it raw. And for this reason there was a scarcity of vegetables, and a lack of everything in the city and villages, so that people actually dared to enter the holy places and for sheer hunger to eat the consecrated bread as if it had been common bread. Others cut pieces off dead carcases, that ought not to be eaten, and cooked and ate them; to which things thou in thy truthfulness canst bear testimony.

* **فلس**, i.e. *φóλλις*, *follis*, Arab. **فلس** *fuls*, or **فلس** *fals*. See Noeldeke in the *Z. d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxxv, p. 497.

† There is evidently some error or omission here in the text.

‡ So I translate the word **ῥωμαῖον** in this passage, for **ῥωμαῖον** frequently means nothing more than a (*Roman or Greek*) soldier.

§ To show that he was still in office, and had not been deposed.

XLI. *The year 812 (A. D. 500—1).* In this year, after the vintage, wine was sold at the rate of six measures for a dînâr, and a kab of raisins for three hundred nûmia. The famine was sore in the villages and in the city; for those who were left in the villages were eating bitter-vetches, and others were frying the withered fallen grapes* and eating them, though even of them there was not enough to satisfy them. And those who were in the city were wandering about the streets, picking up the stalks and leaves of vegetables, all filthy with mud, and eating them. They were sleeping in the porticoes and streets, and wailing by night and day from the pangs of hunger; and their bodies wasted away, and they were in a sad plight, and became like jackals because of the leanness of their bodies. The whole city was full of them, and they began to die in the porticoes and in the streets.

XLII. After the governor Demosthenes had gone up to the emperor, he informed him of this calamity; and the emperor gave him no small sum of money to distribute among the poor. And when he came back from his presence to Edessa, he sealed many of them on their necks with leaden seals, and gave each of them a pound of bread a day. Still, however, they were not able to live, because they were tortured by the pangs of hunger, which wasted them away. The pestilence became worse about this time, namely the month of the latter Teshrî (November); and still more in the month of the first Kânûn (December), when there began to be frost and ice, because they were passing the nights in the porticoes and streets, and the sleep of death came upon them during their natural sleep. Children and babes were crying† in every street.

* **ܠܚܡܐ** evidently does not mean here "grapestones," but the small withered grapes that had fallen from the vines before attaining maturity; according to the glossaries, **ܡܐ ܝܨܩܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܥܝܢܐ ܐܘ ܡܢ ܐܠܡܐ ܝܨܩܬ**, or more briefly, **ܐܠܡܐ ܝܨܩܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܥܝܢܐ**.

† The Syriac word **ܠܥܝܢܐ**, expresses the *bleating* of sheep. Compare **ܠܥܝܢܐ** in Isaiah, ch. xlii. 14.

out the province of Edessa, that the Edessenes took good care of those who were in want; and for this reason a countless multitude of people entered the city. The bath (βαλανεῖον) too that was under the Church of the Apostles*, beside the Great Gate†, was full of sick, and many dead bodies were carried forth from it every day. All the inhabitants of the city were careful to attend in a body the funeral of those who were carried forth from the ξενοδοχεῖον, with psalms and hymns and spiritual songs that were full of the hope of the resurrection. The women too (were there) with bitter weeping and loud cries. And at their head went the diligent shepherd Mâr Peter; and with them too was the governor, and all the nobles. When these were buried, then every one came back, and accompanied the funeral of those who had died in his own neighbourhood. And when the graves of the ξενοδοχεῖον and the Church were full, the governor went forth and opened the old graves that were beside the church of Mâr Kônâ‡, which had been constructed by the ancients with great pains, and they filled them. Then they opened others, and they were not sufficient for them; and at last they opened any old grave, no matter what, and filled it. For more than a hundred bodies were carried out every day from the ξενοδοχεῖον, and many a day a hundred and twenty, and up to a hundred and thirty, from the beginning of the latter Teshrî (November) till the end of Âdâr (March). During that time nothing could be heard in all the streets of the city but either weeping over the dead or the lamentable cries of those in pain. Many too were dying in the courts of the (Great) Church, and in the courts of the city and in the inns§: and they were dying also on the roads, as they were coming to enter the city. In the month of Shěbât (February) too the dearth was very great, and the pestilence

* See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 403, lines 8—13.

† See above, p. 26, note §.

‡ Kónos or Κοῦνος, or perhaps Κόνων, bishop of Edessa, who died in, or soon after, A. Gr. 624=A. D. 312—13. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 271, col. 2; p. 393, no. xii; p. 424, no. i; Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 955.

§ Or khâns. The word **فندق** comes from the Greek πανδοχεῖον, πανδοχεῖον, in Arabic فندق, whence in Spanish fonda, but also alhondiga, Ital. fondaco.

increased. Wheat was sold at the rate of thirteen kabs for a dînâr, and barley eighteen kabs. A pound of meat was a hundred nûmia, and a pound of fowl three hundred nûmia, and an egg forty nûmia. In short there was a dearth of everything edible.

XLIV. There were public prayers in the month of Âdâr (March) on account of the pestilence, that it might be restrained from the strangers (ξένοι); and the people of the city, while interceding on their behalf, resembled the blessed David when he was saying to the Angel who destroyed his people*, "If I have sinned and have done perversely, wherein have these innocent sheep sinned? Let thy hand be against me and against my father's house." In the month of Nîsân (April) the pestilence began among the people of the city, and many biers were carried out in one day, but no one could tell their number. And not only in Edessa was this sword of the pestilence, but also from Antioch as far as Nisîbis the people were destroyed and tortured in the same way by famine and pestilence. Many of the rich died, who were not starved; and many of the grandees too died in this year. In the months of Khazîrân (June) and Tammûz (July), after the harvest, we thought that we might now be relieved from dearth. However our expectations were not fulfilled as we thought, but the wheat of the new harvest was sold so dear as five modii for a dînâr.

XLV. *The year 813* (A.D. 501—2). After these afflictions of locusts and famine and pestilence, about which I have written to thee, a little respite was granted us by the mercy of God, that we might be able to endure what was to come, as we learned from the actual facts. There was an abundant vintage, and wine from the press was sold at the rate of twenty-five measures for a dînâr; and the poor were amply supplied from the vineyards by means of the crop of dried grapes. For the husbandmen and farmers said that the crop of dried grapes was more abundant than that of wheat, because there was a hot wind when the grapes began to ripen, and the greater part of them dried up. By the discreet it was said that this took place by the good providence of God, the Lord of all, and that this thing was a mingling of mercy with chastisement, that the

* 2 Samuel, ch. xxiv. 17.

villagers might be supported by this supply of dried grapes, and not die of hunger as in the past year; because at this time wheat was sold at the rate of only four modii for a dînâr, and barley six modii. During the two Teshrîs (October and November) there was the following sign of mercy. The whole winter of this year was excessively rainy; and the seed that was sown shot up here and there to more than the height of a man, before the month of Nîsân (April) was come. Even barren spots of land produced nearly as much as those that were sown. The very roofs of the houses produced much grass, which some people reaped and sold like the dog's grass* of the fields; and because it had spikes and was of the full height, the buyers did not perceive (the difference). We were expecting and hoping this year too that corn would be very cheap†, as in the years of old; but our hopes came to nought, for in the month of Îyâr (May) there blew a hot wind for three days, and all the corn of our land was dried up save in a few places.

XLVI. In this month, when the day came on which the wicked festival of the tales of the (ancient) Greeks‡ was held, of which we have spoken above, there came an edict from the emperor Anastasius that the dancers (ὀρχησται) should not dance any more, not even in a single city throughout his empire. Any one, therefore, who looks to the issue of things, will not blame us because of our having said that, by reason of the wickedness which the people of the city perpetrated at this festival, the chastisements of hunger and pestilence came upon us in succession. For, behold, within thirty days after it was abolished, wheat, which had been sold at the rate of four modii for a dînâr, was sold at the rate of twelve; and barley, which had been sold at the rate of six, was sold at the rate of twenty-two. And it was clearly made known to every one, that the will of God is able to bless a small crop, and to give abundance to those who repent of their sins; for although the whole crop of grain was dried up, as I have said, yet from the little remnant that was left came all this relief within thirty days. Perhaps,

* ܕܥܝܪܐ, probably ἄγρωστος, *triticum repens* or "dog's grass", الَّيْل.

† See p. 29, note §.

‡ Of course ܒܥܝܪܐ, the Ionians, not ܒܝܝܝܢܐ, the Byzantines.

however, even now some one may say that I have not reasoned well, for this repentance was in no wise a voluntary one, that mercy should be shown for it, seeing that it was the emperor who abolished the festival by force, in that he ordered that the dancers should not dance at all. We, on the contrary, say that God, because of the multitude of His goodness, was seeking an occasion to show mercy even unto those who were not worthy. Of this we have a proof from the fact that He had mercy upon Ahab, when he was put to shame by the rebuke of Elijah, and did not bring in his days the evil which had been before decreed against his house*. I do not, however, by any means assert that this was the only sin which was perpetrated in our city, for many were the sins that were wrought secretly and openly; but because the rulers too participated in them, I do not choose to specify these sins distinctly, that I may not give occasion to those who like it of finding fault and of saying of me that I speak against the chiefs. That I may not, however, leave the matter in complete obscurity,—because I promised above to make known unto thee whence this war was stirred up against us,—and that I may not moreover say aught against the offenders, I will (merely) set down the words of the Prophet, from which thou mayest understand (my meaning), who, when he saw his fellow-citizens committing acts like these which are this day committed in our city, especially where you live, and throughout the whole province (*χώρα*), said unto them as if from the mouth of the Lord †: “Woe unto him that saith to the father, What begettest thou? and to the woman, Wherewith travailest thou?” About other matters it is better to be silent, for it is fitting to hearken to the passage of Scripture which says ‡: “Let him that is prudent keep silence in that time, because it is a time of evil.” But if our Lord grants that we see thee in health, we will speak with thee of these things according as we are able.

XLVII. Now then listen to the calamities that happened in this year, and to the sign that appeared on the day when they happened, for this too thou hast required at my hands. On the 22d of Âb (August) in this year, on the night preceding

* 1 Kings, ch. xxi. 29.

† Isaiah, ch. xlv. 10.

‡ Amos, ch. v. 13.

Friday*, a great fire appeared to us blazing in the northern quarter the whole night, and we thought that the whole earth was going to be destroyed that night by a deluge of fire; but the mercy of our Lord preserved us without harm. We received, however, a letter from some acquaintances of ours, who were travelling to Jerusalem, in which it was stated that, on the same night in which that great blazing fire appeared, the city of Ptolemais or 'Akkô† was overturned, and nothing in it left standing. Again, a few days after, there came unto us some Tyrians and Sidonians, and told us that, on the very same day on which the fire appeared and Ptolemais was overturned, the half of their cities fell, namely of Tyre and Sidon. In Bêrÿtus (Beirût) only the synagogue of the Jews fell down on the day when 'Akkô was overturned. The people of Nicomedia (in Bithynia) were delivered over to Satan to be chastised, and many of them were tormented by demons, until they remembered the words of our Lord‡, and persevered in fasting and prayer, and received healing.

XLVIII. On the very same day on which that fire was seen, Ḵawâd, the son of Pêrôz, the king of the Persians, collected the whole Persian army, and went up against the north. He entered the Greek territory with the force of Huns that he had with him, and encamped against Theodosiûpolis of Armenia§, and took it in a few days; for the governor of the place, whose name was Constantine, rebelled against the Greeks, and surrendered it, because of some enmity that he had against the emperor. Ḵawâd consequently plundered the city, and destroyed and burned it; and he laid waste all the villages in the region of the north, and the fugitives that were left he carried off captive. Constantine he made one of his generals, and left a garrison in Theodosiûpolis, and marched thence.

* We would say, "on Thursday night." This display of the *aurora borealis* must have been unusually magnificent.

† In Arabic عَكَّا, corrupted by us and the French into *Acre*.

‡ S. Matthew, ch. xvii, 21.

§ أَرَزَنُ الرُّومِ, *Erzerûm*.

XLIX. *The year 814* (A.D. 502—3). On the region of Mesopotamia also, in which we dwell, great calamities weighed heavily in this year, so that the things which Christ our Lord decreed in His Gospel against Jerusalem, and actually brought to pass, and the things too which have been spoken regarding the end of this world, would be well fitting to those which befel us at this time. For after there had been earthquakes in various places, as I have written unto thee, and famines and pestilences, and alarms and terrors, and after great signs had been shown from heaven, nation arose against nation and kingdom against kingdom, and we fell by the edge of the sword, and were led away captive into every region, and our land was trampled under foot by strange nations; so that, had it not been for the words of our Lord, who has said *, “When ye hear of wars and tumults, be ye not afraid, for these things must needs first come to pass, but the end is not yet come,” we would have dared to say that the end of the world *was* come, because many thought and said thus. But we ourselves reflected that this war did not extend over the *whole* world; and besides we remembered too the words of S. Paul, wherewith he warned the Thessalonians † concerning the coming of our Lord, saying that they should not be astonished either by word, or by spirit, or by beguiling epistle, as if it were from him, declaring the day of the Lord to be now come; and (how) he showed that it is not possible that the end should be until the false Christ is revealed. From these words then of our Lord and of His Apostle we understood that these things did not befall us because it was the latter time, but that they took place for our chastisement, because our sins were great.

L. Kāwād, the king of the Persians, came from the north on the fifth of the first Teshrî (October), on a Saturday, and encamped against the city of Âmid, which is beside us in Mesopotamia, he and his whole army. When Anastasius, the Greek emperor, heard that Kāwād had collected his forces, he was unwilling to meet him in battle, that blood might not be shed on both sides; but he sent him money by the hand of Rufinus, to whom he gave orders that, if Kāwād was on the frontier and had not yet crossed over into the Greek territory,

* S. Matthew, ch. xxiv. 6.

† 2 Thessalonians, ch. ii. 2, 3.

he should give him the money and send him away. But when Rufinus came to Caesarea of Cappadocia, and heard that Kāwād had laid waste Agêl* and Sûph† and Armenia and the Arabs‡, he left the money at Caesarea, and went to him, and told him that he should recross the border and take the money. He however would not, but seized Rufinus and ordered him to be kept under guard. He fought against Âmid, he and his whole army, with every manner of warfare, by night and by day, and built against it (the mound called) a mule§; but the people of Âmid built and added to the height of the wall. When the mule was raised high, the Persians applied the battering-ram||; and after they had struck the wall violently, the part newly built became loosened, because it had not yet settled, and fell. But the Âmidenes dug a hole in the wall under the mule, and secretly drew away inside the city the earth which was heaped up to form it, propping it up with beams as they worked; and so the mule collapsed and fell.

LI. When Kāwād found that he was not a match for the city, he sent Na'mân, ¶ the king of the Arabs (of al-Hîrah), with his whole force, to go southwards to the district of Harrân**. Some of the Persian troops advanced as far as the city of

* ^٧اَنْجِل, 'Αγγελινή, ^{٤٤}اَنْجِل, *Egil* or *Enjil*, north of Diyâr-bekr.

† ^٨هَوَّ, the people of which are ^٩سَوَفَانِي, *Σωφηνή* or *Σωφανηνή*, adjacent to Agêl.

‡ Meaning here the most northern of the nomade Arabs of Mesopotamia, ^{١٠}دِهْ دِهْ دِهْ or ^{١١}دِهْ دِهْ دِهْ.

§ In Syriac ^{١٢}ܠܥܡܕܐ, a huge mound of earth, which Procopius (*de bello Persico*, I. 7) calls λόφος.

|| Literally, "the ram's head."

¶ The Arabs write the name ^{١٣}النعمان, *an-Nó'mân*, and some Syriac authors too give ^{١٤}ܢܥܡܢ. The person in question is an-Nó'mân III, ibn al-Aswad, who reigned from A.D. 498 to 503. See Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 67, and Reiske, *Præfatio lineæ historiæ regnorum Arabicorum*, ed. Wüstenfeld, p. 42.

** ^{١٥}ܚܪܐܢ, ^{١٦}ܚܪܐܢ, *Χαρράν*, *Χαρρά*, *Κάρρα*, *Kappal*, *Carræ*, still retains its ancient name of ^{١٧}ܚܪܐܢ, *Harrân*.

Constantina or Tellâ*, and were plundering and harrying and laying waste the whole country. On the 19th of the latter Teshrî (November) Olympius†, the dux‡ of Tellâ, and Eugenius, the dux of Melitênê§ (who had come down at that time), went forth, they and their troops, and destroyed the Persians whom they found in the villages around Tellâ. And when they had turned to go back to the city, some one told them that there were five hundred men in a ravine not very far from them. They were ready to go against them, but the Greek troops that were with them had dispersed themselves to strip the slain; and because it was night, Olympius gave orders to light a fire on the top of an eminence and to blow trumpets, that those who were scattered might rejoin them. But the Persian generals, who were encamped at the village of Tell Beshmai||, when they saw the light of the fire and heard the sound of the trumpets, armed all their force and came against them. When the Greek cavalry saw that the Persians were too many for them, they turned (their backs); but the infantry were unable to escape and were constrained to fight. So they came together and drew up in battle array, forming what is called the *χελώνη* or tortoise, and fought for a long time. But as the army of the Persians was too many for them, and there were added to these the Huns and Arabs, their ranks were broken, and they were thrown into disorder, and mixed up among the cavalry, and trampled and crushed under the hoofs¶ of the horses of the Arabs. So many of the Greeks were killed, and the rest were made prisoners.

LII. On the 26th of this month Na'mân came from the south and entered the territory of the Harrânites, and laid waste and plundered and took captive the people and cattle

* See above, p. 27, note §.

† Some authorities call him Alypius, which would be written in Syriac ܐܠܝܦܝܘܣ.

‡ Δούξ = ἡγεμών, ἄρχων. See Du Cange.

§ Now Malatyah, ܡܠܬܝܬܝܗ.

|| Tell Beshmai or Tell Besmai, ܬܠ ܒܫܡܝܐ, west of Mâridîn, near Deyrik or Dêrik.

¶ The Syriac text has *in the dust*, ܕܡܝܬܐ.

and property of the whole territory of Ḥarrân. He came also as far as Edessa, harrying and plundering and taking captive all the villages. The number of persons whom he led away into captivity was 18,500, besides those who were killed, and besides the cattle and property and spoil of all kinds. The reason that all these people were found in the villages was its being the time of the vintage, for not only did the villagers go out to the vintage, but also many of the Ḥarrânites and Edessenes went out, and were taken prisoners. Because of these things Edessa was closed and guarded, and ditches* were dug, and the wall was repaired; and the gates of the city were stopped up† with blocks of stone, because they were decayed. They were going to put new ones, and to make bars (μοχλοί) for the sluices (καταρράκται) of the river, lest any one should enter thereby‡; but they could not find iron enough for the work, and an order was issued that every house in Edessa should furnish ten pounds of iron. When this was done, the work was finished. When Eugenius saw that he could not meet all the Persians (in battle), he took what troops were left him, and went against the garrison which they had at Theodosiûpolis, and destroyed those who were in it, and retook the town.

LIII. Kāwād was still fighting against Âmid, and striving and labouring to set up again the mule that had fallen in §. He ordered the Persians to fill it up with stones and beams, and to bring cloths of hair and wool and linen, and make them into bags|| or sacks, and fill them with earth, and pile them up on the mule which they had made, so that it might be raised quickly against the wall. Then the Âmidenes constructed

* **فقا**, φόσσαι, fossae. Hence **الفسطاط**, i.e. τὸ φασσάτον or φωσσάτον. See Du Cange.

† See p. 32, note ||.

‡ At this time the Daişân ran through the city, not round it. See above, p. 18, note ‡; and compare Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 391, l. 7.

§ See ch. i, at the end.

|| **فقا** is explained in the native glossaries by **جَوَالِق**, **مِسْح**, **كَيْس**,

and **شَلِيف**, which last is of course borrowed from the Syriac.

a machine which the Persians named "the Crusher"*, because it thwarted all their labour and destroyed themselves. For the Âmidenes cast with this engine huge stones, each of which weighed more than three hundred pounds; and so the cotton awning under which the Persians concealed themselves was rent in pieces, and those who were standing beneath it were crushed. The battering ram too was broken by the constant shower of stones which were cast without cessation; for the Âmidenes were not able to damage the Persians so much in any other way as by means of large stones, because of the cotton awning which was folded many times over (the mule). Upon this the Persians used to pour water, and it could neither be damaged by arrows on account of its thickness, nor by fire because it was damp. But these large stones that were hurled from "the Crusher" destroyed both awning and men and weapons. In this way the Persians were discomfited, and gave up working at the mule, and took counsel to return to their own country, because, during the three months that they had sat before it, 50,000 of them had perished in the battles that were fought daily both by night and day. But the Âmidenes became overconfident in their victory, and fell into careless ways, and did not guard the wall with the same diligence as before. On the 10th of the month of the latter Kânûn (January) the guardians of the wall drank a great deal of wine because of the cold, and when it was night, they fell asleep and were sunk in a heavy slumber; and some of them quitted their posts, because it was raining, and went down to seek shelter in their houses. Whether then through this remissness, as we think, or by an act of treachery, as people said, or as a chastisement from God, the Persians got possession of the walls of Âmid by means of a ladder, without the gates being opened or the wall breached. They laid waste the city, and sacked all the property in it, and trampled the eucharist under foot, and mocked at its service, and stripped bare its churches, and led its inhabitants into

* ^{ܡܚܫܝܐ} ^{ܡܚܫܝܐ} is a pure Syriac formation from the radical ^{ܡܚܫܝܐ}, ^{ܡܚܫܝܐ}, ^{ܡܚܫܝܐ}; but the writer probably thought of the Persian word *tôpâh*, "ruin, destruction, injury, mischief", in later times ^{ܬܒܐܗ}, ^{ܬܒܐܗ}.

captivity, except the old and the maimed and those who hid themselves. They left there a garrison of three thousand men, and all (the rest) of them went down to the mountains of Shîgâr*. That the Persians who remained might not be annoyed by the smell of the dead bodies of the Âmidenes, they carried them out and piled them up in two heaps outside of the north gate. The number of those who were carried out by the north gate was more than 80,000; besides those whom they led forth alive and stoned outside of the city, and those whom they stabbed on the top of the mule that they had constructed, and those who were thrown into the Tigris (Deḡlath), and those who died by all sorts of deaths, regarding which we are unable to speak.

LIV. Then Ḳawâd let Rufinus go, that he might go and tell the emperor what had been done; and he was speaking of these atrocities everywhere, and by these reports the cities to the east of the Euphrates were alarmed, and (their inhabitants) made ready to flee to the west. The honoured Jacob †, the periodeutes, who has composed many homilies on passages of the Scriptures, and written various poems and hymns regarding the time of the locusts, was not neglectful at this time too of his duty, but wrote letters of admonition to all the cities, bidding them trust in the Divine deliverance, and exhorting them not to flee. The emperor Anastasius too, when he heard this, sent a large army of Greek soldiers to winter in the cities and garrison them. All the booty that he had taken, and the captives that he had carried off, were not, however, enough for Ḳawâd, nor was he sated with the great quantity of blood that he had shed; but he (again) sent ambassadors to the emperor, saying,

* Shîgâr or Shiggâr, Σίγγα, Σίγγα, Arab. سنجار *Sinjâr*.

† Jacob, at present periodeutes or visitor, afterwards bishop of Baṭnân (Bāṭnai, Batnae) in Sêrûḡ, سروج, one of the most prolific of Syriac writers. He died A. Gr. 833 (A.D. 521). See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 283 sqq.; Abbeloos, *De vita et scriptis S. Jacobi Sarugensis*; Matagne in the *Acta Sanctorum* for October, t. xii, p. 824, with the supplement, p. 927; Bickell, *Conspectus rei Syrorum literariae*, p. 25. Compare also Wright, *Catalogue of the Syriac MSS. in the Brit. Mus.*, p. 502 sqq. The volume Add. 14,587, contains several of the letters referred to in the text; *op. cit.*, p. 518 sqq. On the word *περιοδευτής*, in Syriac ܦܪܝܕܝܘܬܝܬܐ, see Du Cange.

"Send me the money or accept war." This was in the month of Nîsân (April). The emperor, however, did not send the money, but made preparations to avenge himself and to exact satisfaction for those who had perished. In the month of Îyâr (May) he sent against him three generals, Areobindus ('Αρεόβινδος), Patricius, and Hypatius, and many officers with them*. Areobindus went down and encamped on the border by Dârâ and 'Ammûdîn†, towards the city of Nisîbis; he had with him 12,000 men. Patricius and Hypatius encamped against Âmid, to drive out thence the Persian garrison; they had with them 40,000 men. There came down too at this time the hyparch‡ Appion§, and dwelt at Edessa, to look after the provisioning of the Greek troops that were with them. As the bakers were not able to make bread enough, he ordered that wheat should be supplied to all the houses of Edessa and that they should make soldiers' bread|| at their own cost. The Edessenes turned out at the first baking 630,000 modii.

LV. When Ḵawâd saw that those who were with Areobindus were few in number, he sent against them the troops that he had with him in Shîgâr, (namely) 20,000 Persians; but Areobindus routed them once and again, until they were driven to the gate of Nisîbis, and many of the fugitives were suffocated at the gate as they were pressing to get in. In the month of Tammûz (July) the Huns and Arabs joined the Persians to come against him, with Constantine (see ch. xlviii) at their head. When he learned this from spies, he sent Calliopius the Aleppine to Patricius and Hypatius, saying, "Come to me and help me, because a large army is about to come against me." They, however, did not listen to him, but stayed where they were beside Âmid. When the Persians came against the army of Areobindus, he could not contend with them, but left his camp, and made his escape to Tellâ and Edessa; and all their baggage ¶ was plundered and carried off.

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 354.

† Τὸ Ἀμμόδιος χωρίον, Ammodia, 'Amūdiyah, southwestwards from Dârâ.

‡ Commissary-general, χορηγὸς τῆς τοῦ στρατοπέδου δαπάνης. See Du Cange.

§ See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 356.

|| βουκελλάτον, βουκελάτον, *buccellatum*. See Du Cange.

¶ This must be the meaning of the word حَبْل in this passage; very similar to עֲבֻרָתָא, חֲבֵל.

LVI. The troops of Patricius and Hypatius were (meanwhile) constructing three towers of wood, wherewith to scale the walls of Âmid. But when they had finished building the towers at a great expense, and they were girded with iron so as not to be harmed by anything, then they found out what had happened on the frontier, and they burned the towers, and departed thence, and went after the Persians but did not overtake them. One of the officers, whose name was Pharazmân*, and another named Theodore†, sent by stratagem a flock of sheep to pass by Âmid, while they and their troops lay in ambush. When the Persians saw the sheep from within Âmid, about four hundred chosen men of them sallied forth to carry them off; but the Greeks who were lying in ambush arose and destroyed them, and took their leader alive. He promised them that he would give up Âmid to them, and for this reason Patricius and Hypatius returned thither; but when that general was unable to fulfil his promise, because those in the city would not be persuaded by him, the generals ordered him to be impaled.

LVII. The Arabs of the Persian territory advanced as far as the Khâbûr‡, and Timostratus the dux (δοῦξ) of Callinîcus§, went out against them and routed them. The Arabs of the Greek territory also, who are called the Tha'labites||, went to Hîrtâ¶

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 355.

† *Ibid.*, pp. 343, 357.

‡ بَحْهَذَا, Χαβώpas, 'Αβώpas, etc., الْخَابُور.

§ The same as ar-Rakkah, الرَّقَّة.

|| The Benû Tha'labah, بَنُو ثَعْلَبَة, the leading branch of the great tribe of Bekr ibn Wâil (Wüstenfeld, *Tabellen*, 2te Abth., B, c), who, in alliance with the southern tribe of Kindah (*ibid.*, 1ste Abth., 4), occupied a large portion of the Syrian desert, between the kingdom of al-Hîrah on the east and that of the Ghassânides on the west. They were ruled over by the kings of Kindah, of the house of Âkil al-morâr, and the reigning king at this time was al-Hârith ibn 'Amr. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 250; Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 69; Reiske, *Primæ Lineæ*, p. 98; and above all the sketch by my lamented friend Dr. O. Loth, at p. 10 of the pamphlet entitled "*Otto Loth. Ein Gedenkblatt für seine Freunde*. 1881."

¶ بَمَذَا, بَمَذَا, الْحَيْرَة, al-Hîrah, the chief town of the petty kingdom of the Lakhmite Arabs. See Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 1 sqq.; Reiske, *Primæ Lineæ*, p. 25 sqq. It lay within a few miles of the more modern town of al-Kûfah.

(the capital) of Na'mân, and found a caravan which was going up to him, and camels that were carrying up to him.....* They fell upon them and destroyed them and took the camels, but they did not make any stay at al-Hîrah, because its inhabitants had withdrawn into the inner desert†. Again, in the month of Âb (August), the whole Persian army assembled, along with the Huns and the Ẕadishâyê and the Armenians, and came against Ôpadnâ‡. Patricius and his troops heard of this, and arose to go against them; but while the Greeks were yet on the march, and not drawn up for battle, the Persians met the vanguard and smote them. When these who were beaten fell back, the rest of the Greek army saw that the vanguard was smitten, and fear fell upon them, and they did not wait to fight, but Patricius himself was the first to turn, and all his army after him. They crossed the Euphrates, and made their escape to the city of Shēmîshât§. In this battle Na'mân too, the king of the Persian Arabs, was wounded. One of the Greek officers, whose name was Peter, fled to the castle of Ashparîn||; and when the Persians surrounded the castle, the inhabitants were afraid of them, and gave him up to them, and the Persians took him away prisoner. They slew the Greek soldiers who were with him, but the people of the castle they did not harm in any way.

LVIII. Ẕawâd, the king of the Persians, was thinking of going against Areôbindus to Edessa; for Na'mân, the king of

* The word in the Syriac text, if correctly written, is wholly unknown to me; but it is evidently the name of some valuable commodity.

† This seems to be the meaning of the Syriac; literally, "because it had entered into the inner desert." I suspect that the whole sentence is corrupt.

‡ Noeldeke has identified this place with ^{فدائن} الفددين, *al-Fudain*, which is described by Yâkût in his ^{معجم البلدان} *معجم البلدان* as being "a village on the bank of the Khâbûr, between Mâkîsîn and Ẕarkîsiyâ (*Κερκησιον*), where a battle was fought." But Hoffmann thinks that the place meant is τὸ Ἀράδνας of Procopius (*de Aedificiis*, ii. 4), which he is inclined to identify with Tell Âbâd, N.W. of Kafr Jôz in Tûr 'Abdîn.

§ ^{سميساط} سَمِيسَا, *Σαμόσατα*, *سميساط*.

|| Τὸ Σίφριος χωριον or κάστρον Ἰσφριος, *Siphris* or *Syfreas*. See Saint-Martin's note in Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 359. It must have been situated near Dêrik and Tell Besmeh.

the Arabs, kept urging him on because of what had happened to his caravan (see ch. lvii). But a shaikh from Hîrtâ of Na'mân, who was a Christian, answered and said: "Let not your majesty take the trouble of going to war against Edessa, because there is the infallible word of Christ, whom we worship, regarding it, that no enemy shall ever make himself master of it" (see ch. v). When Na'mân heard this, he threatened that he would do at Edessa worse things than had been done at Âmid, and uttered blasphemous words. And Christ showed a manifest sign in him, for at the very time when he blasphemed, the wound which he had received on his head swelled, and his whole head became swollen, and he arose and went to his tent, and lingered in this pain for two days and died*. Not even this sign, however, restrained the wicked mind of K̄awâd from his evil purpose; but he set up a king in place of Na'mân, and arose and went to battle. When he came to Tellâ, he encamped against it; and the Jews who were there plotted to surrender the city to him. They dug a hole in the tower of their synagogue, which had been committed to them to guard, and sent word to the Persians regarding it that they might dig into it (from the outside) and enter by it. This was found out by the count (κόμης, *comes*) Peter, who was in captivity (see ch. lvii), and he persuaded those who were guarding him to let him come near the wall, saying that there were clothes and articles of his of different kinds which he had left in the city, and he wished to ask the Tellenes to give them to him. The guards granted his request and let him go near. He said to the soldiers who were standing on the wall to call the count Leontius, who at that time had charge of the city, and they called him and the officers. Peter spoke with them in Greek, and disclosed to them the treachery of the Jews. In order that the matter might not become known to the Persians, he asked them to give him a pair of trousers†. They at first made a pretence of being angry with him; but afterwards they threw

* Of erysipelas, the natural result of his wound and of exposure or excitement.

† Compare in Arabic رَجْلٌ سَرَاوِيلَ, *a pair of sandals*; زَوْجٌ نَعَالٍ, *a pair of trousers*.

down to him from the wall a pair of trousers, because in reality he had need of clothes to wear. Then they went down from the wall, and as if they had learned nothing about the treachery of the Jews and did not know which was the place, they went round and examined the foundations of the whole wall, as if they wished to see whether it required strengthening. This they did for the sake of Peter, lest the Persians might become aware that he had disclosed the thing and might treat him much worse. At last they came to the place which the Jews were guarding, and found that it was mined, and that they had made ready in the centre of the tower a great hole, as they had been told. When the Greeks saw what was there, they sallied out against them with great fury, and went round the whole city, and killed all the Jews whom they could find, men and women, old men and children. This they did for (several) days, and they would scarcely cease from killing them at the order of the count Leontius and the entreaty of the blessed Bar-hadad* the bishop. They guarded the city carefully by night and by day, and the holy Bar-hadad himself used to go round and visit them and pray for them and bless them, commending their care and encouraging them, and sprinkling holy water† on them and on the wall of the city. He also carried with him on his rounds the eucharist, in order to let them receive the mystery at their stations, lest for this reason any one of them should quit his post and come down from the wall. He also went out boldly to the king of the Persians and spoke with him and appeased him. When K̄awād saw the dignified bearing of the man, and perceived too the vigilance of the Greeks, it seemed to him of no use to remain idle before Tellā with all that host which he had with him; firstly, because sustenance could not be found for it in a district that had already been ravaged; and secondly, because he was afraid lest the Greek generals might join one another and come against him in a body. For these reasons he moved off quickly towards Edessa, and encamped by the river

* Bapađáros or Bapađoros, equivalent to the biblical בֶּן-חֲדָד, Ben-Hādad.

See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 363; Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 968.

† Literally, "the water of (*i. e.*, used in) baptism."

Gallâb*, otherwise called (the river) of the Medes, for about twenty days.

LIX. Some of the more daring men in his army traversed the district and laid it waste. On the 6th of Îlûl (September) the Edessenes pulled down all the convents and inns that were close to the wall, and burned the village of Kēphar Šëlem†, also called Negbath. They cut down all the hedges of the gardens and parks that were around, and felled the trees which were in them. They brought in the bones of all the martyrs (from the churches) which were around the city; and set up engines on the wall, and tied coverings of haircloth over the battlements‡. On the 9th of this month Kāwād sent a message to Areobindus, that he should either receive into the city his general (*marzēbān*), or come out to him into the plain, as he wished to conclude a treaty of peace with him. He gave secret orders however to his troops that, if Areobindus allowed them to enter the city, they should turn and seize the gate and entrance§, until he could come and enter after them; and that, if he came forth to them, they should lie in ambush for him and carry him off alive and bring him to him. But Areobindus, because he was afraid to allow them to enter the city, went forth to them outside, without going very far from the city, but (only) as far as the

* In Arabic جَلَّاب, *Jullâb*. It lies to the E. of Edessa, and runs southwards into the Balikh, receiving the Daišân or Kāra Koyûn from the right a little below Harrân. It is not quite certain whether بَقْبَا really means “of the Medes.”

† I.e., “the village of the statue.” Its exact site is not known to me, but it must have lain to the E. of the city, not far from the walls.

‡ Martin gives حَقْدَا, both here and in ch. lxxvi, at the end; but in both cases the manuscript has حَقْدَا, which bears the same relation to حَقْدَا that צִנְצִיִּים does to the root צִנְ. How easily the error could arise, we may see from a manuscript glossary in the India Office, which gives us حَقْدَا حَقْدَا بَانِيَا, immediately followed by الشَّرَافَات (sic) حَقْدَا, to which a later hand has added on the margin شَرَف السُّور. The Cambridge MS. of Bar-Bahlûl's lexicon exhibits a further corruption, viz. حَقْدَا.

§ This would be the بَابُ الْكِبَرِ or Great Gate, at the S.E. corner of the city.

church of S. Sergius. There came to him Bâwî *, who was the *astabîd* †, which is, being interpreted, the magister (militum) ‡ of the Persians, and said to Areobindus, "If thou wishest to make peace, give us 10,000 pounds of gold, and make an agreement with us that we shall receive every year the customary sum of money." Areobindus promised to give as much as 7,000 pounds, but they would not accept it, and kept wrangling with him from morning until the ninth hour. And since they found no opportunity for their treachery, on account of the Greek soldiers who were guarding him, and because they were afraid to make war again with Edessa in consequence of what had happened to Na'mân, they left Areobindus at Edessa, and went to fight against Ḥarrân, whilst they sent all the Arabs to Sĕrûg. But the Rîfite § who was in (command of) Ḥarrân sallied forth secretly from the city, and fell upon them, and slew of them sixty men, and took alive the chief of the Huns. As this was a man of mark, and in great honour with the king of the Persians, he promised the Ḥarrânites that he would not make war upon them, if they would give him up alive; and they were afraid to fight and gave up that Hun, sending along with him as a present to him fifteen hundred rams and other things.

* Perhaps, however, **بواب** may be identical with the Persian name **بویه**, *Buwaih*, well known in later Muḥammadan history.

† **استابد** is the Syriac corruption of the old Persian title *spahpat*, "master of the soldiery", of which the Greeks have made *ἀσπεβέδης*, and the Arabs **أصبهذ**. See Noeldeke's *Gesch. der Perser* u. s. w., p. 444, with the passages referred to in the Index.

‡ *Μάγιστρος*, *magister*, by itself commonly denotes the majordomo of the palace or chief officer of the royal household, *παλατίου μάγιστρος*, called *μάγιστρος τῶν βασιλικῶν ὀφικίων*, who was really *τῶν ἐν παλατίῳ ταγμάτων ἀρχηγός*. Here however the term, as explanatory of **استابد**, seems rather to denote the *magister militum* in the East, *στρατηγὸς τῆς ἔω* or *στρατηλάτης Ἀνατολῆς*.

§ The MS. has **رفيت**, *the Rifites*, but the context favours the singular **رفيت**, *the Rifite*. This personage seems to be otherwise unknown. Probably he was an Arab by race, for **رفيت** seems to be = **الريفي**, an adjective formed from **الريف**, *the low-lying, cultivated lands along a river*.

LX. The Persian Arabs, who had been sent to Sērûg, went as far as the Euphrates, laying waste and taking captive and plundering all that they could. Patriciolus*, one of the Greek officers, with his son Vitalianus, came at this time from the west to go down to the war; and he was confident and fearless, because he had not as yet been in the neighbourhood of the things that had previously happened. When he crossed the River †, he met one of the Persian officers and fought with him and destroyed all the Persians that were with him. Then he set his face to go to Edessa; but he heard from the fugitives that Kawâd had surrounded the city, so he recrossed the river and stopped at Shēmîshât (Samosata). On the 17th of this month, which was Wednesday, we saw the words of Christ and His promises to Abgâr (see ch. v) really fulfilled. For Kawâd collected his whole force, and marched from the river Euphrates, and came and encamped against Edessa. His camp extended from the church of SS. Cosmas and Damianus‡, past all the gardens and the church of S. Sergius§ and the village of Bêkîn||, as far as the church of the Confessors¶; and its breadth was as far as the steep descent of Şerrîn**. This whole host

* Patricius, the son of Aspar, a Goth. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 354, at the foot.

† The Euphrates, ܡܢܗܪܐ.

‡ Probably situated outside of the gate of Beth-Shēmish, ܡܢܗܪܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܫܡܝܫ, at the N.E. corner of the city. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 405, no. lxviii.

§ This church probably lay some distance S.E. of that of SS. Cosmas and Damianus.

|| This village must have been S. or S.E. of the church of S. Sergius. I do not know the correct pronunciation of the name. Assemâni gives ܚܘܬܝܢ, Bochen, Martin Bokeïn, both mere guesses.

¶ See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 395, no. xviii. It lay outside of the ܡܢܗܪܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܫܡܝܫ, on the heights southwest of the town. This gate was on the south side, west of the Great Gate, close to the Karkhâ of Abgâr.

** Assemâni writes Soren ܫܘܪܝܢ, Martin Tsareïn, but the name of ܫܘܪܝܢ occurs elsewhere, and we have the analogy of ܫܘܪܝܢ, ܫܘܪܝܢ. Professor Hoffmann identifies this ܫܘܪܝܢ with Sürün, called in some maps Sermin, on the right bank of the Germish-chai river, as one goes from the Great Gate to Tellâ and Mâridîn.

without number surrounded Edessa in one day, besides the pickets which it had left on the hills and rising grounds (to the west of the city). In fact the whole plain (to the E. and S.) was full of them. The gates of the city were all standing open, but the Persians were unable to enter it because of the blessing of Christ. On the contrary, fear fell upon them, and they remained at their posts, no one fighting with them, from morning till towards the ninth hour. Then some went forth from the city and fought with them; and they slew many Persians, but of them there fell but one man. Women too were bearing water, and carrying it outside of the wall, that those who were fighting might drink; and little boys were throwing stones with slings. So then a few people who had gone out of the city drove them away and repulsed them far from the wall, for they were not farther off from it than about a bowshot; and they went and encamped beside the village of Kubbê*.

LXI. Next day Areobindus too went forth outside of the Great Gate; and while he was standing opposite the Persian army, he sent word to Kawâd, saying, "Now thou seest by experience that the city is not thine, nor of Anastasius, but it is the city of Christ, who blessed it, and has withstood thy hosts, so that they cannot become masters of it." Kawâd sent word to him, saying, "Give me hostages (*ὄμηροι*) that ye will not come out after me when I have struck my camp to depart; and send me those men whom ye took yesterday, and the gold which thou didst promise, and I will go far away from the city." Areobindus gave him the count Basil, and the men whom they had taken from him, who were fourteen in number, and made an agreement with him to give him 2000 pounds of gold at [the end] of twelve days. Kawâd struck his camp, and went and pitched at

* The village of Kubbê (perhaps identical with the *ܕܒܝܠܐ ܕܡܩܕܐ*, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 109, col. 2, i.e. *دِير القباب*, for *مقدا* seems to be the plural of *ܡܩܕܐ*, *القبة*) probably lay southeastwards from Edessa towards Harrân, in which direction Kawâd retreated.

Dahbânâ*. He did not, however, wait till the appointed time (*προθεσμία*), but sent the very next day one of his men, named Hormizd, and ordered him to fetch three hundred pounds of gold. Areobindus summoned to him the grandees of the city, that they might consider how this money could be collected. When they saw that Hormizd had come in haste, they strengthened themselves in reliance on Christ, and took heart and said to Areobindus: "We will not send the money to this false man, because, just as he has gone back from his word, and has not waited till the day came which thou didst appoint for him, so will he go back and deceive when he has got the money. We believe that, if he fights with us, he will be again put to shame, because Christ stands in front of our city." Then Areobindus too took courage and sent to K̄awâd, saying: "Now we know that thou art no king; for he is not a king who says a word and goes back (from it) and deceives. And if he deceives, he is no king. Therefore, as falsehood is manifest in thee, send me back the count Basil, and do thy worst."

LXII. Then K̄awâd became furious, and armed the elephants which were with him, and set out, he and all his host, and came again to fight with Edessa, on the 24th of the month of Îlûl (September), a Wednesday. He surrounded the city on all sides, more than on the former occasion, all its gates being open. Areobindus ordered the Greek soldiers not to fight with him, that no falsehood might appear on his part; but some few of the villagers who were in the city went out against him with slings, and smote many of his mail-clad warriors, whilst of themselves not one fell. His legions (*λεγεῶνες*) were daring enough to try to enter the city; but when they came near its gates, like an upraised mound of earth†, they were humbled and repressed and turned back. Because, however, of the

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. iii, p. 65; t. vii, p. 367. The Arabs call it

الذَّهَبَانِيَّةُ or الذَّهَبَانَةُ. It lies nearly S. of Edessa, beyond Harrân, on the road to ar-Rakkah.

† The comparison seems to be that of the compact mass of shieldbearing warriors in their charge to a moving mound of earth.

swiftness of the charge* of their cavalry, the slingers became mixed up among them; and though the Persians were shooting arrows, and the Huns were brandishing maces, and the Arabs were levelling spears at them, they were unable to harm a single one of them; but like those Philistines who went up against Samson, who, though they were many and armed, were unable to slay him, whilst he, though destitute of weapons, slew a thousand of them with the jaw-bone of an ass, so also the Persians and Huns and Arabs, though they and their horses were falling by the stones which the slingers were throwing, were unable to slay even a single one of them. After they saw that they were able neither to enter the city nor to harm the unarmed men who were mixed up with them, they set fire to the church of S. Sergius and the church of the Confessors and to all the convents that had been left (standing), and to the church of (the village of) Negbath, which the people of the city had spared.

LXIII. When the general (στρατηλάτης) Areobindus saw the zeal of the villagers, and that they were not put to shame, but that (the Divine) help went with them, he summoned all the villagers that were in Edessa next day to the (Great) Church, and gave them three hundred dīnârs as a present. Kawâd departed from Edessa, and went and pitched on the river Euphrates; and thence he sent ambassadors to the emperor to inform him of his coming. The Arabs that were with him crossed the river westwards, and plundered and laid waste and took captive and burned everything in their way. Some few of the Persian cavalry went to Batnân (Batnae), and because its wall was broken down, they could not resist them, but admitted them without fighting and surrendered the town to them.

LXIV. *The year 815* (A.D. 503—4). When the Greek emperor learned what had happened, he sent his magister† Celer‡ with a large army. When Kawâd heard this, he

* Literally "the letting go." In a glossary I find خُذْ explained by فَصَبَحَ طلاق, i. e., *divorce*.

† See the note on this word in ch. lix, at p. 50.

‡ Κελέριος, Κέλερ, or Κέλλωρ. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 369.

directed his marches along the river Euphrates that he might go and stay in that province of his which is called Bêth Armâyê*. When he came nigh Callinîcus (ar-Raḡḡah), he sent thither a general (*marzēbân*) to fight with them. The dux Timostratus came out against him, and destroyed his whole army and took him alive. When Kawâd arrived at the city, he drew up his whole force against it, threatening to rase it and to put all its inhabitants to the sword or carry them off as captives, if they did not give him up to him. The dux was afraid of the vast host of the Persians, and gave him up.

LXV. When the magister Celerius arrived at Mabbôg, which is on the river Euphrates †, and saw that Kawâd had moved away his camp before him, and moreover that the winter season was come, and that he could not go after him, he called the Greek generals, and rebuked them because they had not hearkened one to another, and assigned them cities in which to winter till the time for campaigning came again.

LXVI. On the 25th of the first Kânûn (December) there came an edict from the emperor that the tax (*συντέλεια*) should be remitted to all Mesopotamia. The Persians who were in Âmid, when they saw that the Greek army had gone far away from them, opened the gates of the city of Âmid, and went forth and entered where they pleased, and sold to the merchants copper and iron and lead and old clothes and whatever was to be had in it, and established in it a public magazine (*ἀπόθετον*). When Patricius heard this, he set out from Melitênê (Malaṭia), where he was wintering, and came and pitched against Âmid. All the merchants whom he found carrying down thither grain and oil and those too who were buying things from thence, he slew. He found also the Persians who were sent by Kawâd to convey thither arms and grain and cattle, and destroyed them, and took all that was with them. When Kawâd learned this, he sent against him a

* "The land of the Arameans," the northern part of Babylonia, called by the Arabs سَوَادِ الْكُوفَةِ or the cultivated district of al-Kûfah, in which lay Seleucia and Ktésiphôn, Kôchê and Mâhûzâ. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxv, p. 113.

† This is not strictly correct. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.* Bd xxv, p. 351, note 2.

general (*marzēbān*) to take vengeance on him. When they came near one another to fight, the Greeks, because of the fear inspired by their former defeat, counselled Patricius to flee, and he hearkened to this. In their haste, not knowing whither they were going, they came upon the river Kallath *; and because it was winter and there was a great flood in it, they were not able to cross it, but every one of them who hastened to cross was drowned in the river with his horse. When Patricius saw this, he exhorted the Greeks, saying: "O men of Greece, let us not put to shame our race and our profession, and flee from our enemies, but let us turn against them, and perhaps we may be a match for them. And if they be too strong for us, it is better to die by the edge of the sword with a good name for valour than to perish like cowards by drowning." Then the Greeks listened to his advice, being constrained by the river; and they turned against the Persians with fury and destroyed them, and took their generals alive. Thereafter they again encamped against Âmid, and Patricius sent and collected unto him artisans from other cities and many of the villagers, and bade them dig in the ground and make a mine beneath the wall, that it might be weakened and fall.

LXVII. In the month of Âdar (March), when the rest of the Greeks were assembling to go down with the magister, a certain sign was given them from God, that they might be encouraged and be confident of victory. We were informed of this in writing by the people of the church of Zeugma†. That it may not be thought that I say anything on my own authority, or that I have hearkened to and believed a false rumour, I quote the very words of the letter that came to us, which are as follows.

* The name is pointed *كَلَاث* in the *Ecclesiastical History* of John of Ephesus, ed. Cureton, p. 416, 14, and *كَلَاث* in Knös, *Chrestomathia*, p. 79, 6. There can be no doubt that the *Kallath* is the *Νυμφλος* or *Νυμφαῖος ποταμός* (the Batman-sû), for *كَلَاث* (John of Ephesus, *loc. cit.*) is τὸ Ἀκβάς (Theophylact, *Simocatta, Historiae*, i. 12). Yet the distance seems very great; and, besides, one would rather have expected the Greeks to flee in a westerly or north westerly direction.

† *Ζεῦγμα*, on the Euphrates, near the modern Bîr or Birejik.

LXVIII. "Hearken now to a marvel and a glorious sight, such as hath never been, because this concerns us and you and all the Greeks. For it is a wondrous thing, which it is hard for the understanding of men to believe. But we have seen it with our eyes, and touched it (with our hands), and read it with our lips. Ye ought therefore to believe it without any scruple. On the 19th of Âdâr (March), a Friday, which is the day that our Saviour was slain, a goose laid an egg in the village of 'Âgâr* in the district of Zeugma, and thereon were written Greek letters, fair and legible, which formed as it were the body of the egg and were raised to the sight and touch, like the letters which monks trace on the eucharistic cups †, so that even the blind could feel their shape. They were thus. A cross was traced on the side of the egg, and going completely round the egg, from it until it came to it again, was written THE GREEKS. And again there was traced another cross, and [going round the egg,] from it until it came to it again, was written SHALL CONQUER. The crosses were traced one above the other, and the words were written one above the other. There was none that saw this marvel, Christian or Jew, who restrained his mouth from uttering praise. But as for the letters which the right hand of God traced in the ovary (of the bird) ‡, we do not dare to imitate them, for they are very beautiful. Whosoever therefore hears it, let him believe it without hesitation." These are the words of the letter of the Zeugmatites §. As for the egg, those in whose village it was laid gave it to Areobindus.

LXIX. The Greeks collected a large army, and went down and encamped beside the city of Râs-'ain. By Kâwâd too

* So Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 278, col. 2. The word is no longer clearly legible, and might be 'Âgâd. The vowels of course are doubtful.

† Literally, "the cup of the blessing", supposing 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍 𐤁𐤏𐤍 to mean ποτήριον τῆς εὐλογίας = ποτήριον μυστικόν. Martin takes 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍, as he writes the word, to represent πιθάριον, meaning thereby, I suppose, πυξίον ἱερόν. This is quite compatible with the meaning of εὐλογία (see Du Cange); but is πιθάριον so used? It must be admitted that the word is not quite legible in the MS., and looks more like 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍 than anything else.

‡ Literally, "womb."

§ 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍 is formed from the Greek Ζευγματεύς or Ζευγματίτης. Compare 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍, Κυρρηστής or Κυρρέστης, from 𐤀𐤊𐤍𐤏𐤍, Κύρρος.

about 10,000 men were sent to go against Patricius. They took up their quarters in Nisîbis, that they might rest there, and they sent their cattle to pasture in the hills of Shîgâr. When the Magister heard this, he sent Timostratus, the dux of Callinîcus, with 6000 cavalry, and he went and fell upon those who were tending the horses and destroyed them, and carried off the horses and sheep and much booty, and returned to the Greek army at Râs-âin. Then they all set out in a body, and went and encamped against the city of Âmid beside Patricius.

LXX. In the month of Îyâr (May) Calliopius the Aleppine became hyparch*. He came and settled at Edessa, and gave the Edessenes wheat to make bread for the soldiers (βουκελλάτον) at their own expense. They baked at this time 850,000 modii of wheat. Appion went to Alexandria, that he might make soldiers' bread there also and send a supply.

LXXI. As soon as Patricius had got under the wall of Âmid by means of the mine which he had dug, he propped it up with beams and set fire to them, whereby the outer face of the wall was loosened and fell down, but the inner part remained standing. He then thought of digging on by that mine and entering the city. When they had carried the excavation through, and the Greeks had begun to ascend, a woman of Âmid saw them and cried out suddenly for joy, "The Greeks are entering the city!" The Persians heard her, and ran at the first who came up and stabbed him. After him there came up a Goth, whose name was Ald†, who had been made tribune‡ at Harrân, and he stabbed three of those Persians. Not another one of the Greeks came up after him, because the Persians had perceived them. When Ald saw that no one was coming up, he became afraid and turned back; but he thought that he would take down with him the dead body of the Greek

* See p. 44, note ‡.

† I am not at all sure that I have called the Gothic warrior by his right name. The Syriac letters give us only *Ald*, *Eld* or *Ild*, which might be *Aldo*, *Haldo* (Förstemann, *Altdeutsches Namenbuch*, Bd i, col. 45); or *Helido*, *Allido* (ibid., col. 597); or *Hildi*, *Hildo* (ibid., col. 665). The well known name of *Alatheus*, *Alotheus*, or *Allothus* (ibid., col. 41), would probably have been spelled by our author with a soft *t*, viz. *ΔΣΣ*.

‡ Τριβοῦνος = χιλαρχος. See Du Cange.

who had fallen, that the Persians might not insult it. As he was dragging away the dead body and going down into the mouth of the mine, the Persians smote him too and wounded him; and they directed thither the water from a large well that was near to it, and drowned four of the mail-clad Greeks who were about to come up. The rest fled and escaped thence. The Persians collected stones from within the city and blocked up the mine, and piled up a great quantity of earth over it, and all of them kept watch carefully round it, lest it should be excavated at some other spot. They dug ditches* within along the whole wall all round, and filled them with water, so that, if the Greeks should make another mine, the water might trickle into it, and it so become known. When Patricius heard this from a deserter who had come down to him, he gave up constructing mines.

LXXII. One day, when the whole Greek army was still and quiet, fighting was stirred up on this wise. A boy was feeding the camels and asses; and an ass, as it grazed, walked gradually close up to the wall. The boy was afraid to go in and fetch it; and one of the Persians, when he saw it, descended by a rope from the wall, and was going to cut it in pieces and carry it up to be food for them, for there was no meat at all inside the city. But one of the Greek soldiers, a Galilaean by race, drew his sword, and took his shield in his left hand, and ran at the Persian to kill him. As he had come close up to the wall, those who were standing on the wall threw down a large stone and crushed the Galilaean; and the Persian began to ascend to his place by the rope. When he had got halfway up the wall, one of the Greek officers drew nigh, with two shield-bearers walking before him, and shot an arrow from between them, and struck the Persian, and laid him beside the Galilaean. A shout went up from both sides, and because of this they became excited and rose up to fight. All the Greek troops surrounded the city in a dense mass, and there fell of them forty men, while one hundred and fifty were wounded. Of the Persians who were on the wall only nine were seen to be killed, and a few were wounded; for it was difficult to fight with them, the more so as they were on the top of the wall, because they had made for

* *φόσσαι*. See p. 41, note *.

themselves small houses all along the wall, and they were standing within them and fighting, and could not be seen by those who were without.

LXXIII. The Magister and the generals then thought that it was not fitting for them to fight with them, because victory did not depend for the Greeks upon the slaying of these, seeing that they had to carry on war against the whole of the Persians; and if K̄awād were to be defeated, these would have to surrender or to perish in their prison. Therefore they gave orders that no one should fight with them, lest by reason of those who were slain or wounded among the Greeks, a great part of the army should disperse out of fear.

LXXIV. In the month of Khazîrân (June), Constantine, who had gone over to the Persians (see ch. xlviiii), after he saw that their cause did not prosper, fled from them, he and two women of rank from Âmid, who had been given to him (as wives) by the Persian king. For fourteen days he travelled night and day through the uninhabited desert with a few followers; and when he reached an inhabited spot, he made himself known to the Greek Arabs, and they took him and brought him to the fort* which is called Shûrâ†, and thence they sent him to Edessa. When the emperor heard of his arrival (there), he sent for him (to Constantinople); and when he had come up to him, he ordered one of the bishops to ordain him priest, and bade him go and dwell in the city of Nicaea, and not come into his presence nor meddle with affairs (of state).

LXXV. As K̄awād, when he took Âmid, had gone into its public bath (δημόσιον) and experienced the benefit of bathing,

* The Latin word *castrum* remained appended to many Syrian names in the form of ܩܣܬܐ or ܩܣܬܐ, (whence the Arabic قَصْر), like *caster*, *cester*, *chester*, in our own country.

† When we last heard of this traitor, he was at Nisibis (ch. lv). He probably fled thence, and crossed the desert in a southwesterly direction till he approached the Euphrates near Σούρα, or τὸ Σούρων πόλισμα, now *Sûriyeh*, above ar-Rak̄kah. There seems to be no reason for believing him to have been shut up in Âmid, as Lebeau thinks (*op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 372), following Assemâni (*Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 279, col. 1).

he gave orders, as soon as he went down to his own country, that baths (*βαλανεία*) should be built in all the towns of the Persian territory. 'Adîd* the Arab, who was under the rule of the Persians, surrendered with all his troops and became subject to the Greeks. Again, in the month of Tammûz (July), the Greeks fought with the Persians who were in Âmid, and Gainas†, the dux of Arabia‡, smote many of them with arrows. When the day became hot, his armour got too warm for him, and he loosened the belt of his mail a little; whereupon they shot from Âmid arrows from the ballistae, and smote him, and he died. When the Magister saw that he suffered harm by sitting before Âmid, he took his army and went down to the Persian territory, leaving Patricius at Âmid. Areobindus too took his army and entered Persian Armenia; and they destroyed of the Armenians and Persians 10,000 men, and took captive 30,000 women and children, and plundered and burned many villages. When they came back to return to Âmid, they brought 120,000 sheep and oxen and horses. As they were passing by Nisîbis, the Greeks lay in ambush, and the few whose charge it was drove them past the city. When a certain general (*marzēbān*) who was there saw that they were few in number, he armed his troops and sallied forth to take them from them. They pretended to flee, and the Persians took courage and pursued them. When they had gone a long way from their supports, the Greeks arose from the ambush and destroyed them, and not one of them escaped. They were about 7000 men. Mushleḳ (Mushegh) the Armenian, who was under the Persians, surrendered with his whole force and became subject to the Greeks.

LXXVI. *The year 816 (A.D. 504—5).* The fugitives and those who had escaped the sword, that were left in Âmid of its inhabitants, were in sore trouble and distress from famine. The Persians were afraid of them lest they should give up the

* The name is uncertain, but the MS. has 𐩣𐩣𐩥, not 𐩣𐩣𐩥𐩠, as Assemâni read, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 279. This cannot be the successor to Na'mân, of whose appointment by Kâwâd we were informed in ch. lviii, but only the shaikh of some tribe.

† 𐩣𐩣𐩥. Probably Γαῖνās or Γαινάς, rather than Γενναῖος.

‡ Meaning the district around Damascus.

city to the Greeks; and they bound all the men that were there, and threw them into the amphitheatre (*κυνήγιον*), and there they perished of hunger and of endless bonds. But to the women they gave part of their food, because they used them to satisfy their lust, and because they had need of them to grind and bake for them. When, however, food became scarce, they neglected them, and left them without sustenance. For none of them received more than one handful of barley daily during this year; whilst of meat, or wine, or any other article of food, they had absolutely none at all. And because they were very much afraid of the Greeks, they never stirred from their posts, but made for themselves small furnaces upon the wall, and brought up handmills, and ground that handful of barley where they were, and baked and ate it. They also brought up large kneading-troughs, and placed them between the battlements, and filled them with earth, and sowed in them vegetables, and whatever grew in them they ate.

LXXVII. In narrating what the women of the place did, I may perhaps not be believed by those who come after us, (but) at the present day there is no one of those who care to learn things that has not heard all that was done, even though he be at a great distance from us. Many women then met and conspired together, and used to go forth by stealth into the streets of the city in the evening or morning; and whomsoever they met, woman or child or man, for whom they were a match, they used to carry him by force into a house and kill and eat him, either boiled or roasted. When this was betrayed by the smell of the roasting, and the thing became known to the general (*marzēbān*) who was there (in command), he made an example of many of them and put them to death, and told the rest with threats that they should not do this again nor kill any one. He gave them leave however to eat those that were dead, and this they did openly, eating the flesh of dead men; and the rest of them were picking up shoes and old soles and other nasty things from the streets and courtyards, and eating them. To the Greek troops however nought was lacking, but everything was supplied to them in its season, and came down with great care by the order of the emperor. Indeed the things that were sold in their camps were more abundant than in the cities,

whether meat or drink or shoes or clothing. All the cities were baking soldiers' bread (*βουκελλάτον*) by their bakers, and sending it to them, especially the Edessenes; for the citizens baked in their houses this year too, by order of Calliopius the hyparch, 630,000 modii, besides what the villagers baked throughout the whole district (*χώρα*), and the bakers, both strangers (*ξένοι*) and natives.

LXXVIII. This year Mâr Peter the bishop went up again to the emperor to ask him to remit the tax (*συντέλεια*). The emperor answered him harshly, and rebuked him for having neglected the charge of the poor at a time like this and having come up to him (at Constantinople); for he said that God himself would have put it into his heart, if it had been right, without any one persuading him, to do a favour to the blessed city (of Edessa). Whilst the bishop was still there, however, the emperor sent the remission for all Mesopotamia by the hands of another, without his being aware of it. To the district of Mabbôg also he remitted one-third of the tax.

LXXIX. The Greek generals who were encamped by Âmid were going down on forays into the Persian territory, plundering and taking captive and destroying, and the Persians migrated before them, and crossed the Tigris. They found there the Persian cavalry, who were gathered together to come against the Greeks, and so they took heart against them, and halted on the farther bank of the Tigris. The Greeks crossed after them, and destroyed all the Persian cavalry, who were about 10,000 men, and plundered the property of all the fugitives. They burned many villages, and killed every male that was in them from twelve years old and upwards, but the women and children they took prisoners. For the Magister had thus commanded all the generals, that if any one of the Greeks was found saving a male from twelve years old and upwards, he should be put to death in his stead; and whatsoever village they entered, that they should not leave a single house standing in it. For this reason he set apart some stalwart men of the Greeks, and many villagers that accompanied them as they went down; and after the roofs were burned and the fire was gone out, they used to pull down the walls too. They also cut down and destroyed the vines and olives and all the trees.

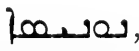
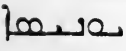
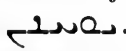
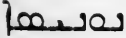
The Greek Arabs too crossed the Tigris in front of them, and plundered and took captive and destroyed all that they found in the Persian territory. As I know thou studieth everything with great care, thy holiness must be well aware of this, that to the Arabs on both sides this war was a source of much profit, and they wrought their will upon both kingdoms.

LXXX. When Kāwād saw that the Greeks were ravaging the country, and that there was no one to oppose them, he wished to go and meet them. For this reason he sent an Aṣṭabîd* to the Magister to speak of peace, having with him an army of about 20,000 men. He sent all the men of note whom he had led captive from Âmid, and Peter, whom he had brought from Ashparîn (see ch. lvii), and Basil, whom he had taken from Edessa as a hostage (see ch. lxi). He sent also the dead body of the dux Olympius (see ch. li), who had gone down to him on an embassy and died, sealed up in a coffin (γλωσσόκομον), to show that he had not died by any other than a natural death, whereof his servants and those who came down with him were witnesses. The Magister received them, and sent them to Edessa, with the exception of the governor of Âmid and the count Peter; for he was very angry and provoked, and wanted to put them to death, saying that by their remissness the places which they guarded had been betrayed, and the Persians themselves testified that the wall of Âmid was impregnable. The Aṣṭabîd was begging and imploring of him to give him the Persians who were shut up in Âmid in place of those whom he had brought to him; because, though they were holding out from fear, yet they were in great distress through hunger. But the Magister said, "Do not mention the subject of these to me, because they are shut up in our city, and they are our slaves." The Aṣṭabîd says to him, "Well then, allow me to send them food, for it is unseemly for thee that thy slaves should die of hunger; for whenever thou pleasest, it is easy for thee to kill them." He says to him, "Send it." The Aṣṭabîd says, "Do thou swear unto me, and all thy generals and officers that are with thee, that no one shall kill those whom I send." They all

* See p. 50, note †.

took the oath, save the dux Nonnosus *, who was not with them by preconcerted arrangement, for the Magister had left him behind on purpose, so that, if there should be any oath taken, he might not be bound by it. The Aṣṭabîd therefore sent three hundred camels laden with sacks of bread, in the middle of which were placed arrows. Nonnosus fell upon them and took them from them, and slew those who were with them. When the Aṣṭabîd complained of this, and asked the Magister to punish the man who had done it, the Magister said to him, "I cannot find out who has done this, because of the great size of the army that is with me; but if thou knowest who it is, and hast strength to take vengeance on him, I will not hinder thee." The Aṣṭabîd however was afraid to do this, and kept asking for peace.

LXXXI. When many days had passed after his asking (for peace), great cold set in, with much snow and ice, and the Greeks left their camps, one by one. Each man carried off what booty he had got, and set out to convey it to his own place. Those who remained and did not go to their homes, went into Tellâ and Râs-‘ain and Edessa, to shelter themselves from the cold. When the Aṣṭabîd saw that the Greeks had become remiss and could not withstand the cold, he sent word to the Magister, saying, "Either make peace, and let the Persians go forth from Âmid, or accept war." The Magister commanded the count Justin to reassemble the army, but he was unable. When he saw that the greater part of the Greeks were dispersed and had left him, he made peace and let the Persians come out from Âmid on these terms, that, if the peace which they had concluded pleased the two sovereigns (Anastasius and Kâwâd), and they set their seal to what they had done, (it should stand); but if not, the war should go on between them. When the Greek emperor learned these things, he gave orders that a public magazine (ἀπόθετον) should be established in every city, but especially at Âmid, with the view of putting an

* The manuscript appears to have , and not, as Martin has given, . This latter is certainly not a common form of the name *John*, and our author elsewhere uses . I have followed Assemâni in representing  by *Nónnosos*, but it might possibly be *Nónneios* or *Nównios*, Nonius.

end to hostility and drawing closer the bonds of peace. He also sent gifts and presents to K̄awād by the hand of a man named Leôn, and a service for his table, all the pieces of which were of gold.

LXXXII. How much the Edessenes suffered, who conveyed corn down to Âmid, no man knows but those who were actually engaged in the work; for the greater part of them died by the way, themselves and their cattle.

504-505 LXXXIII. The excellent John, bishop of Âmid*, went to his rest before the Persians laid siege to it; and its clergy (κληρος) went up to the holy and God-loving, the adorned with all divine beauties, the strenuous and illustrious Mâr Flavian †, patriarch (πατριάρχης) of Antioch, to ask him to appoint a bishop for them. He treated them with great honour during the whole time that they stayed there. Afterwards, when the excellent Nonnus, priest and steward of the church of Âmid, escaped from captivity, the clergy (κληρικοί) asked the patriarch and he made him their bishop ‡. When the excellent Nonnus had been ordained bishop, he sent his suffragan (χωρεπίσκοπος) Thomas to Constantinople, to fetch the Âmidenes who were there and to ask a donation from the emperor. Those who were there conspired with him, and asked the emperor that Thomas himself might be their bishop. The emperor granted their prayer, and sent word to the patriarch not to constrain them. The emperor also gave them the governor whom they asked for. The emperor and the patriarch gave presents to the church of Âmid, and a large sum of money to be distributed among the poor. For this reason there flocked thither all those who were wandering about in other places, and they were carrying forth the corpses of the dead every day out of Âmid, and were then receiving what was appointed for them.

LXXXIV. Urbicius (Οὐρβίκιος), the emperor's minister, who had bestowed large gifts in the district of Jerusalem and in other places, went down thither also, and gave there a dînâr a piece (to the inhabitants). He returned thence to Edessa, where he gave to every woman who chose to take it a

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 992.

† Flavian II. See Le Quien, *loc. cit.*, col. 729.

‡ See Le Quien, *loc. cit.*, col. 992.

trimêsion *, and to every child a dirham (*zûzâ*). Nearly all the women took it, both those that were needy and those that were not.

LXXXV. In this same year, after the fighting had ceased, the wild beasts became very ferocious against us. In consequence of the great number of dead bodies of those who had fallen in these battles, they had acquired a taste for eating human flesh; and when the bodies of the slain rotted and disappeared, the wild beasts entered the villages and carried off children and devoured them. They also fell upon single men on the roads and killed them. At last they became so afraid that, at the time of threshing, not a man in the whole district would pass the night in his threshingfloor without a hut (to shelter him), for fear of the beasts of prey. But by the help of our Lord, who is always careful for us and delivers us from all trials by His mercy, some of them fell by the hands of the villagers, who stabbed them, and sent their dead carcasses to Edessa; and others were caught by huntsmen, who bound them and brought them (thither) alive, so that every one saw them and praised God, who has said †, “The fear of you and the dread of you I will put upon every beast of the earth.” For although, because of our sins, war and famine and pestilence and captivity and noxious beasts and other chastisements, written and unwritten, were sent upon us, yet by His grace we have been delivered from them all.

LXXXVI. Me too, a feeble man, He hath strengthened because of His mercy, through thy prayers, that I should write to the best of my ability some of the things that have happened, as a reminder to those who endured them, and for the instruction of those who shall come after us, that, if they please, they may be enabled to become wise through these few things which I have written. For the things that I have omitted are far more than those which I have recorded; and indeed I said from the beginning that I was not able to recount them all; because the sufferings which each individual alone endured, if they were written down, would form long narratives, for which a big book would not suffice. And thou must know from what

* Τριμήσιον, τριμίσιον, *tremissis*, the third of an *aureus*.

† Genesis, ch. ix. 2.

others have written, that those too who came to our aid under the name of deliverers, both when going down and when coming up, plundered us almost as much as enemies*. Many poor people they turned out of their beds and slept in them, whilst their owners lay on the ground in cold weather. Others they drove out of their own houses, and went in and dwelt in them. The cattle of some they carried off by force as if it were spoil of war; the clothes of others they stripped off their persons and took away. Some they beat violently for a mere trifle; with others they quarrelled in the streets and reviled them for a small cause. They openly plundered every one's little stock of provisions, and the stores that some had laid up in the villages and cities. Many they fell upon in the highways. Because the houses and inns of the city (of Edessa) were not sufficient for them, they lodged with the artisans in their shops. Before the eyes of every one they illused the women in the streets and houses. From old women, widows and poor, they took oil, wood, salt, and other things, for their own expenses; and they kept them from their own work to wait upon them. In short, they harassed every one, both great and small, and there was not a person left who did not suffer some harm from them. Even the nobles of the land, who were set to keep them in order and to give them their billets, stretched out their hands for bribes; and as they took them from every one, they spared nobody, but after a few days sent other soldiers to those upon whom they had quartered them in the first instance. They were billeted even upon the priests and deacons, though these had a letter (*σάκρα*) from the emperor exempting them therefrom. But why need I weary myself in setting forth many things, which even those who are greater than I are unable to recount?

LXXXVII. After he had recrossed the river Euphrates westwards, the Magister went to the emperor (at Constantinople); and Areobindus went to Antioch, Patricius to Melitênê (Malatîa), Pharazmân to Apameia (Fâmiyah), Theodore to Darmësûk (Damascus), and Calliopius to Mabbôg (Menbij). So there was a little breathing-space at Edessa, and the few

* The description of the Gothic mercenaries in this and the following chapters is not without its peculiar interest and value.

people that remained in it were glad. Eulogius the governor was busying himself in rebuilding the town; and the emperor [gave him] two hundred pounds (of gold) for the expenses of the building. He rebuilt and restored the [whole] outer wall that goes round the city. He also restored and repaired the two aqueducts (*ἀγωγοί*) that come in from the village of Tell-Zēmâ and from Maudad*; and rebuilt and finished the public bath that fell down (see ch. xxx). He likewise repaired his own palace (*πραιτώριον*), and built a great deal throughout the whole city. The emperor too gave the bishop twenty pounds (of gold) for the expenses of repairing the wall; and the minister Urbicius gave him ten pounds to build a church to the blessed Mary. But the oil which had been supplied to the churches and convents from the public oilstore, amounting to 6800 *ἡστέ*† (per annum), the governor took away from them, and ordered it to be used for burning in the porticoes of the city. The vergers (*παραμονάριοι*) besought him much regarding it, but he would not listen to them. That he might not be thought, however, to despise the churches built for God, he gave of his own property to every church two hundred *ἡστέ*. Up to this year wheat had been sold at the rate of four modii for a dînâr, and barley six modii, and wine two measures; but after the new harvest wheat was sold at the rate of six modii for a dînâr, and barley ten modii.

LXXXVIII. The Persian Arabs were never at peace or rest, but they crossed over into the Greek territory, without the Persians, and took captive (the people of) two villages. When the general (*marzēbân*) of the Persians, who was at Nisîbis, learned this, he took their shaikhs and put them to

* Both these villages evidently lay to the N. of Edessa. The Germish-Chai rises, two or three hours' journey from the city, near a place called Burac or Berik, a little south of which are the remains of the arches of an ancient aqueduct, which entered Edessa on the north side, somewhere near the Gate of Beth-Shēmash. In the neighbourhood of Burac, therefore, Professor G. Hoffmann places Maudad (Modad) and Tell-Zēmâ; though for the latter another locality may, he thinks, be possibly found. In the valley of the Râs-al-'ain Chai, near a place called Jurbân, Julbân, or Julmân, the ruins of another ancient aqueduct have been seen, and in this neighbourhood, a little way south of Dagouly or Tagula, Pococke mentions a place named *Zoumey*, which may perhaps be identical with Tell-Zēmâ.

† Say *quarts*.

death. The Greek Arabs too crossed over without orders into the Persian territory, and took captive (the people of) a hamlet. When the Magister heard this, for he had gone down at the end of this year to Apameia, he sent (orders) to Timostratus, the dux of Callinêus, and he seized five of their shaikhs, two of whom he slew with the sword and impaled the other three. Pharazmân set out from Apameia after the Magister had gone down thither, and came and stayed at Edessa, and he received authority from the emperor to become general in place of Hypatius.

LXXXIX. The wall of Baṭnân-kastrâ *, in Sêrûg, which was all out of repair and breached, was rebuilt and renovated by the care of Eulogius, the governor of Edessa. The excellent priest Aedesius plated with copper the doors of the men's aisle in the (Great) Church of Edessa.

XC. *The year 817 (A.D. 505—6).* The generals of the Greek army informed the emperor that the troops suffered great harm from their not having any (fortified) town situated on the border. For whenever the Greeks went forth from Tellâ or Âmid to go about on expeditions among the Arabs, they were in constant fear, whenever they halted, of the treachery of enemies; and if it happened that they fell in with a larger force than their own, and thought of turning back, they had to endure great fatigue, because there was no town near them in which they could find shelter. For this reason the emperor gave orders that a wall should be built for the village of Dârâ, which is situated on the frontier. They selected workmen from all Syria (for this task), and they went down thither and were building it; and the Persians were sallying forth from Nisîbis and forcing them to stop. On this account Pharazmân set out from Edessa, and went down and dwelt at Âmid, whence he used to go forth to those who were building and to give them aid †. He also used to make great hunts after the wild beasts, especially the wild boars, which had become numerous there after the country was laid waste. He used to catch more than forty of these in one day; and as a proof of his skill he even sent some of them to Edessa, both alive and dead.

* See p. 60, note *.

† See the note on the Syriac text.

XCI. The excellent Sergius*, bishop of Bîrtâ-kastrâ†, which is situated beside us on the river Euphrates, began likewise to build a wall to his town; and the emperor gave him no small sum of money for his expenses. The Magister also gave orders that a wall should be built to Eurôpus‡, which is situated to the west of the River in the prefecture (ἐπαρχία) of Mabbôg; and the people of the place worked at it as best they could.

XCII. After Pharazmân went down to Âmid, the dux Romanus came in his place, and settled at Edessa with his troops, and bestowed large alms upon the poor. The emperor added in this year to all his former good deeds, and sent a remission of the tax to the whole of Mesopotamia, whereat all the landed proprietors rejoiced and praised the emperor.

XCIII. But the common people were murmuring, and crying out and saying, "The Goths ought not to be billeted upon us, but upon the landed proprietors, because they have been benefited by this remission." The prefect (ὑπαρχος) gave orders that their request should be granted. When this began to be done, all the grandees of the city assembled unto the dux Romanus and asked of him, saying, "Let your highness give orders what each of these Goths should receive by the month, lest, when they enter the houses of wealthy people, they plunder them as they have plundered the common people." He granted their request, and ordered that they should receive an *espâda* § of oil per month, and two hundred pounds of wood, and a bed and bedding between each two of them.

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 987.

† The expression "situated *beside us* on the river Euphrates" seems to make it almost certain that this Bîrtâ-kastrâ is identical with the modern Bîr or Birejik. Compare ch. lxiii.

‡ Εὐρωπός or Ὠρωπός, جرّباس, or in the Arabic plural جرّابيس, *Jerâbis* (*Jerabolus* is a blunder of Maundrell's). See Hoffmann, *Auszüge aus syrischen Akten persischer Märtyrer in the Abhandlungen für d. Kunde d. Morgenlandes*, Bd vii, 3, p. 161.

§ Neither the exact form nor meaning of this word is quite certain, for besides [هَفْ] we find [هَفْ] and [هَفْ] in the native dictionaries (see Payne Smith's *Thesaurus*). In Hoffmann's *Bar'Ali*, no. 1031, it is explained to mean "a leaden vessel in which one cools wine or water, also called [هَفْ];

XCIV. When the Goths heard this order, they ran to attack the dux Romanus in the house of the family of Barsâ* and to kill him. As they were ascending the stairs of his lodging, he heard the sound of their tumult and uproar, and perceived what they wanted to do. He quickly put on his armour, and took up his weapons, and drew his sword, and stood at the upper door of the house in which he lodged. He did not however kill any one of the Goths, but (merely) kept brandishing his sword and hindering the first that came up from forcing their way in upon him. Those who were below were in their anger compelling those who were above them to ascend and force their way in upon him. Thus a great many people occupied the stairs of the house, as thy holiness well knoweth. When therefore the first who had gone up were unable to get in, because of their fear of the sword, and those behind were pressing upon them, many men occupied the stairs; and because of the weight they broke and fell upon them. A few of them were killed, but many had their limbs broken and were maimed, so that they could not be cured again. When Romanus had found an opportunity because of this accident, he fled upon the roof from one house to another and made his escape; but he said nothing more to them, and for this reason they remained where they were billeted, behaving exactly as they pleased, for there was none to check them or restrain or admonish them.

XCV. Our bishop Mâr Peter was very dangerously ill all this year. In the month of Nîsân (April) the distress became again much greater in our city; for the Magister collected his whole army, and arose to go down to the Persian territory to make and renew with them a treaty of peace. When he entered Edessa, ambassadors from the Persians came to him and informed him that the Aṣṭabîd who had come to meet him and conclude a peace with him was dead; and they begged of him and said that, if he came down for peace, he

اَصَابِيَّة or leaden vessel with a wide top." Martin gives from a Paris MS.,

٢٠٠٠] بَعْدَ فَيْلَا زَيْت, i.e., "two φιάλαι of olive oil."

* There was a bishop of Edessa of this name. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, pp. 396 and 398.

ought not to go beyond Edessa until another Aṣṭabîd should be sent by the Persian king. He granted their request and stayed at Edessa for five months. And because the city was not sufficient for the Goths who were with him, they were quartered also in the villages, and likewise in all the convents, large and small, that were around the city. Not even those who lived in solitude were allowed to dwell in the quiet which they loved, because upon them too they were quartered in their convents.

XCVI. Because they did not live at their own expense from the very first day they came, they became so gluttonous in their eating and drinking, that some of them, who had regaled themselves on the tops of the houses, went forth by night, quite stupefied with too much wine, and stepped out into empty space, and fell headlong down, and so departed this life by an evil end. Others, as they were sitting and drinking, sank into slumber, and fell from the housetops, and died on the spot. Others again suffered agonies on their beds from eating too much. Some poured boiling water into the ears of those who waited upon them for trifling faults. Others went into a garden to take vegetables, and when the gardener arose to prevent them from taking them, they slew him with an arrow, and his blood was not avenged. Others still, as their wickedness increased and there was no one to check them, since those on whom they were quartered behaved with great discretion and did everything exactly as they wished, because they gave them no opportunity for doing them harm, were overcome by their own rage and slew one another. That there were among them others who lived decently is not concealed from thy knowledge; for it is impossible that in a large army like this there should not be some such persons found. The wickedness of the bad, however, went so far in evildoing that those too who were illdisposed among the Edessenes dared to do something unseemly; for they wrote down on sheets of paper (χάρτης) complaints against the Magister, and fastened them up secretly in the customary places of the city (for public notices). When he heard this, he was not angered, as he well might have been, neither did he make any search after those who had done this, nor think of doing any harm to the city, because of his good nature; but he used all the diligence possible to quit Edessa with haste and speed.

XCVII. *The year 818 (A.D. 506—7)*.* The Magister therefore took his whole army, and went down to the border. And there came to him a Persian ambassador to the town of Dârâ, bringing with him hostages, who had been sent by the Aṣṭabîd; and they also asked him, saying that, if he wished to make peace, he too ought to send hostages (ὄμηροι) in place of those whom he had received, and afterwards both parties would draw nigh to one another in friendship, and they would meet one another with five hundred horsemen apiece unarmed, and then they would sit in council, and would do what was fitting. He agreed to do what they asked, and sent hostages, and went unarmed to meet the Aṣṭabîd on the day appointed. But because he was afraid lest the Persians should commit some treachery against him, he drew up the whole Greek army opposite them under arms, and gave them a sign, and ordered them, if they saw that sign, to come to him quickly. When the Aṣṭabîd too was come to meet him, and the Greeks and all the generals who were with them had seated themselves in council, one of the Greek soldiers gave good heed and perceived that all those who had come with the Aṣṭabîd wore armour under their clothes. He made this known to the general Pharazmân and the dux Timostratus, and they displayed that signal to the troops, whereupon they at once set up a shout and came to them, and took prisoners the Aṣṭabîd and those who were with him among them. The troops that were in the Persian camp, when they learned that the Aṣṭabîd and his companions were taken prisoners, fled for fear of them, and entered Nisîbis. The Greeks wished to take the Aṣṭabîd and to kill those who were with him; but the Magister begged them not to give an occasion for war and to drive away (all hopes of) peace. With difficulty did they consent, but at last they hearkened to him, and let the Aṣṭabîd and his companions depart from among them, without having done them any hurt; for even when victorious, the Greek generals were gentle. When the Aṣṭabîd went to his camp, and saw that the Persians had retired into Nisîbis, he was afraid to remain alone, and went in also to join them. He tried to force them to go out of the city with him, but they were unwilling to go out for fear.

* In the MS. there is a marginal note, no longer distinctly legible: "In this year died the holy Mâr Shîlâ (Silas) of the village of B....."

In order that their fear might not become evident to the Greeks, the Aṣṭabîd sent and fetched his daughter to Nisîbis, and according to Persian custom took her to wife. When the Magister sent him a message to say, "No man will harm thee, even if thou comest forth alone", he returned for answer, "It is not out of fear that I do not go forth, but in order that the days of the wedding-feast may be fulfilled." Although the Magister knew the whole thing quite well, he passed it over just as if he did not.

XCVIII. And some days after, when the Aṣṭabîd came out to him, he gave up, for love of peace, all the things which he had determined to require of the Persians, and made a covenant with them, and concluded peace. They drew up documents between them, and appointed a fixed time, during which they were not to make war with one another; and all the armies were glad and rejoiced in the peace that was made.

XCIX. While they were still there on the frontier, Celerius the magister and Calliopius received a letter from the emperor Anastasius, which was full of care and compassion for the whole region of Mesopotamia; and thus he wrote to them, that, if they thought that the tax (*συντέλεια*) ought to be remitted, they had full power to remit it without delay. They decided that the whole tax should be remitted to the district of Âmid, and the half of it to that of Edessa, and they sent and made this known in Edessa. And after a little while they sent another letter with the news of the peace.

C. On the 28th of the month of the latter Teshrî (November A.D. 506), he took his whole army and came up from the border. When he arrived at Edessa, the Magister had a mind not to enter it, because of their murmuring against him (see ch. xvi). But the blessed Bar-hadad, bishop of Tellâ*, begged him not to allow resentment to get the better of him, nor to leave behind the feeling of vexation or annoyance in any one's mind. He readily acceded to his request; and all the Edessenes too came forth with much alacrity to meet him, carrying wax tapers (*κηρίωνες*), both young and old. All the clergy (*κληρικοί*) likewise, and the members of religious orders, and the monks, came out with them; and they entered the city with great rejoicing. He sent on all his troops the very same day to con-

* See p. 48, note *.

tinue their march ; but he himself remained for three days, and gave the governor two hundred dînârs to distribute in presents. And the people of the city, rejoicing in the peace that was made, and exulting in the immunity which they would henceforth enjoy from the distress in which they now were, and dancing for joy at the hope of the good things which they expected to arrive, and lauding God, who in His goodness and mercy had cast peace over the two kingdoms, escorted him as he set forth with songs of praise that befitted him and him who had sent him*.

CI. *If this emperor appears in a different aspect towards the end of his life, let no one be offended at his praises, but let him remember the things that Solomon did at the close of his life*†. These few things out of many I have written to the best of my ability unto thy charity, unwillingly and yet willingly. Unwillingly, on the one hand, in order that I might not weary the wise friend who knows these things better than I do. Willingly, on the other hand, for the sake of obeying thy command. Now therefore I beg of thee that thou too wouldest fulfil the promise contained in thy letter (see ch. i) to offer up prayer constantly on behalf of me a sinner. For now that I have learned thy wish, it shall be my greatest care, and whatever happens in the times that are coming and is worthy of record, I will write it down and send it to thee my father, if I remain alive. Let us therefore pray from this place, and thou my father from yonder, and all the children of men everywhere, that history may speak of the great change that is going to take place in the world ; and just as we have been unable to describe the wants of these evil times as they really were, because of the abundance of their afflictions, so also may we be unable to tell of those that are coming, because of the multitude of their blessings. And may our words be too feeble to speak of the happy life of our fellow-citizens, and of the calm and peace that shall reign throughout the world, and of the great plenty that there shall be, and of the superabundance of the harvest of the blessing of God, who hath said‡, “The former troubles shall be forgotten and shall be hidden from before us.” To Him be glory for ever and ever, Amen.

* That befitted Celer and his master the emperor.

† This sentence is no doubt a later addition, probably from the pen of Dionysius of Tell-Mahrê.

‡ Isaiah, ch. lxxv. 16.

INDEX.

- Abarnê, the hot spring of, dries up, 24.
Abgâr, the promise of Christ to king, 5, 26, 51, 52.
Addai, or Addaeus, the general, 8.
'Adîd the Arab, surrenders to the Greeks, 61.
Aedesius the priest, 70.
'Âgâr, a village near Zeugma, 57.
Agêl, or Enjil, north of Diyâr-bekr, 39.
'Akkô, or Acre, destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
Ald the Goth, 58.
Alexander, governor of Edessa, appointed, 19; his reforms and buildings, 20; dismissed, 23.
Âmid, 1; besieged by the Persians, 38, 41; taken by them, 42; fate of its inhabitants, 43; besieged by Patricius and Hypatius, 44, 45; the siege raised, 45; occupied by the Persians, 55; attacked again by Patricius, 55, and besieged by him, 56—61; sufferings of its inhabitants, 61, 62; negotiations with the Persians about its garrison, 64; the Persian garrison allowed to depart, 65; a bishop appointed, 66; headquarters of Pharazmân, 70; remission of tax to its district, 75.
'Ammûdîn, on the border, 44.
Anastasius, the emperor, 6; ascends the throne, 13; abolishes the chrysargyron, 22; suppresses the fights of wild beasts in the amphitheatre, 23; gives money for the poor at Edessa, 31; suppresses the festival of the 17th Îyâr (May) at Edessa, A.D. 502, 35; sends Rufinus to Kâwâd, 38; remits taxes, 30, 55, 63, 71, 75.
Anastasius, governor of Edessa, dismissed, 19.
Antioch, 9, 10, 11, 34, 68.
Antiphorus, the, or town-hall, at Edessa, 18.
Apameia, 68, 70.
Appiôn the hyparch, 44.
Aqueducts at Edessa, 69.

- Arabs, the nomade, 64, 70 ; the Greek Arabs, 39 ; attack al-Ḥīrah, 45 ; invade the Persian territory and are punished, 70 ; the Persian Arabs rebel against Ḳawâd, 15, but submit, 16 ; advance to the Khâbûr, 45, and are defeated by Timostratus, *ib.* ; threaten Sċrûg, 50 ; march to the Euphrates, 51 ; invade the Greek territory and are punished, 69.
- Areobindus, the general, 44 ; defeats the Persians at Nisibis, *ib.* ; is defeated by Constantine, and retreats to Tellâ and Edessa, *ib.* ; garrisons Edessa, 46, 49, 52, 53 ; rewards the valour of the villagers, 54 ; is presented with the marvellous egg, 57 ; lays waste Persian Armenia, 61 ; winters at Antioch, 68.
- Armenia, ravaged by Ḳawâd, 39 ; invaded by the Greeks, 61.
- Armenians, the, rebel against Ḳawâd, 14 ; are reconquered by him, 16 ; in the Persian army, 46.
- Arsamosata, its church destroyed by an earthquake, 25.
- Ashparîn, or Siphris, 46, 64.
- Aurora borealis, A.D. 502, 37.
- Balâsh, king of Persia, 12 ; blinded and deposed, 13.
- Bar-hadad, bishop of Tellâ, 48, 75.
- Barsâ, name of a family at Edessa, 72.
- Basil, the count, given as a hostage to the Persians, 52, 53 ; restored, 64.
- Basiliscus, deposes Zênôn, 9.
- Bathhouse, fall of a, at Edessa, 21.
- Batnân, or Batnae, in Sċrûg, taken by the Persian cavalry, 54 ; its wall repaired, 70. See Sċrûg.
- Bâwî, the Persian Aṣṭabîd, 50.
- Bċkîn, a village near Edessa, 51.
- Bċrÿtus, synagogue of the Jews in it destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
- Bċth-Armâÿċ, a Persian province, 55.
- Bîrtâ, 71.
- Blemyes, the, 13.
- Boils, plague of, at Edessa, 17, 19.
- Caesarea of Cappadocia, 39.
- Callinċus, or ar-Raḳḳah, 45 ; attacked by the Persians, 55.
- Calliopius the Aleppine, 44 ; becomes hyparch, 58, 63 ; winters at Mabbôg, 68 ; with Celer on the frontier, 75.
- Celer, or Celerius, the magister, sent to Mesopotamia, 54 ; arrives at Mabbôg, 55 : sends Timostratus to Shigâr, 58 ; discontinues the assaults on Âmid, 60 ; goes to invade the Persian territory, 61 ; his cruel orders to the Greek generals, 63 ; threatens the governor

- of Âmid and the count Peter with death, 64; conference with the Aṣṭabid regarding the Persian garrison of Âmid, *ib.*; refuses to punish Nonnosus, 65; concludes a provisional treaty with the Persians, 65; returns to the emperor, 68; returns to Apameia, 70; chastises the Greek Arabs, *ib.*; fortifies Eurôpus, 71; goes down to the Persian frontier to make peace, 72; complaints against him by the Edessenes, 73; quits Edessa, *ib.*; interview with the Aṣṭabid, whom he takes prisoner, 74; concludes peace with the Persians and remits the taxes, 75; his return to and departure from Edessa, 75, 76.
- Christ, our Lord Jesus, His promise to Abgâr regarding the city of Edessa, 5, 26, 51, 52.
- Chrysargyron, remission of the, by Anastasius, 22.
- Church of Arsamosata, destroyed by an earthquake, 25.
- Church of the Apostles, at Edessa, 33.
- Church of the Confessors, at Edessa, 51, 54.
- Church of SS. Cosmas and Damianus, at Edessa, 51.
- Church, the Great, at Edessa, 22, 32, 33, 70.
- Church of S. John the Baptist and S. Addai, at Edessa, 20.
- Church of Mâr Kônâ, at Edessa, 33.
- Church of S. Mary the Virgin, to be built at Edessa, 69.
- Church of SS. Sergius and Simeon, at Edessa, 22, 50, 51, 54.
- Church of S. Thomas, at Edessa, 22, note ||.
- Comet seen at Edessa, A.D. 499, 27.
- Constantina. See Tellâ.
- Constantine the emperor, statue of, at Edessa, 19.
- Constantine, governor of Theodosiûpolis, the traitor, 37; commands a Persian army, 44; deserts the Persians, 60; his treatment by the emperor, *ib.*
- Cyrus, bishop of Edessa, 19; dies, 23.
- Dahbânâ, 53.
- Daiṣân, the river, 18.
- Damascus, 68.
- Dârâ, 44; fortified by the Greeks, 70.
- Darmĕsûk, 68.
- Demosthenes, appointed governor of Edessa, 23; goes on a visit to Constantinople, 30; returns to Edessa, 31; his care for the poor, 31, 32.
- Earthquakes, 23—26, 37.
- Edessa, impregnable, according to our Lord's promise, 5, 51, 52; refuses to admit Matronianus and his troops, 11; celebration of

- the festival on the 17th of Îyâr (May), 18, 20; its suppression, 35; fall of the summer bathhouse, 21; festival to celebrate the remission of the chrysargyron, 22; fall of part of the wall near the Great Gate, 26; great famine, 29 sqq.; hospitals, 32; threatened by Na'mân and fortified, 41; threatened by the Persians, 46, 48—50; besieged, 51; the siege raised, 52; but renewed, 53; raised again, 54; restored and fortified by Eulogius, 69; conduct of the Edessenes towards Celer, 73, 75.
- Egg, a miraculous, 57.
- Emmaus. See Nicopolis.
- Eugenius, dux of Melitênê, defeated by the Persians, 40; retakes Theodosiûpolis of Armenia, 41.
- Eulogius, governor of Edessa, repairs the town, 69; rebuilds the walls of Baṭnân, 70.
- Eurôpus (Jerâbis), fortified, 71.
- Eusebius, deputy governor of Edessa, 30.
- Eutychianus, the husband of Aurelia, an Edessene, 19.
- Famine and pestilence at Edessa, 29 sqq.
- Fâmiyah. See Apameia.
- Festival celebrated on the 17th of Îyâr (May) at Edessa, 18, 20, 23; suppressed by Anastasius, A.D. 502, 35.
- Flavian, patriarch of Antioch, 66.
- Fog at Edessa, A.D. 499, 26.
- Funerals, how conducted at Edessa during the plague, 33.
- Gainas, dux of Arabia, killed, 61.
- Gallâb, or Jullâb, the river, 49.
- Gate of the Arches, or Tombs, at Edessa, 18, 20.
- Gate, the Great, at Edessa, 26.
- Gate of the Theatre, at Edessa, 18.
- Germans, the, 13.
- Goths, the, as mercenaries in the Greek army, 68, 71; mutiny at Edessa, 72; their outrageous conduct there, 73.
- Graves at Edessa, 33.
- Greeks, the Byzantine, 1; their treaty with the Persians, 7.
- Ḥarrân, attacked by the Persians, 50.
- Ḥîrtâ, or al-Ḥîrah, attacked by the Tha'labites, 45.
- Honorius and Arcadius, the Greek emperors, 8.
- Hormizd, one of Kâwâd's officers, 53.
- Hospitals at Edessa, 32.
- Huns, the, 7, 12, 15, 46; one of their chiefs captured by the Ḥarrânites and ransomed, 50.

- Hypatius, a Greek general, besieges Âmid, 44, 45; replaced by Pharazmân, 70.
- Illus, governor of Antioch, 9; Zênôn's attempt on his life at Constantinople, *ib.*; retires to Antioch, 10; rebels with Leontius against Zênôn, *ib.*; they conclude a treaty with the Persians, 11; quit Antioch, *ib.*; are defeated by John the Scythian, *ib.*; flee to the fortress of Papûrion, *ib.*; are taken and put to death, 12.
- Isaurians, the, rebel against Anastasius, but are put down, 15.
- Jacob of Batnae, his letters to the cities of Mesopotamia, 43.
- Jerâbis. See Eurôpus.
- Jerusalem, 66.
- Jews, treachery of the, at Tellâ, 47; they are massacred, 48.
- John, bishop of Âmid, 66.
- John the Scythian, sent against Illus and Leontius, 11; defeats them, *ib.*; besieges and takes Papûrion, 11, 12.
- Jovinian, or Jovian, the Greek emperor, 7.
- Julian, the Greek emperor, death of, 7.
- Justin, the count, afterwards emperor, 65.
- Ḳadishâyê, the, rebel against Ḳawâd, 14; besiege Nisibis, *ib.*; submit to Ḳawâd, 16; join the Persian army, 46.
- Kallath, the river, 56.
- Ḳara Ḳoyûn, the. See Daişân.
- Ḳawâd, king of Persia, is left as a hostage with the Huns by his father Pêrôz, 8; becomes king, 13; sends an embassy to Zênôn, *ib.*; favours the Zarâdushtakân, or Mazdakites, *ib.*; is hated by the Persian nobles, 14; who conspire against him, 15; flees to the Huns, *ib.*; marries his sister's daughter, *ib.*; returns to Persia with a Hunnish army and slays the nobles, 16; invades the Greek territory, *ib.*; reconquers the Armenians, *ib.*; invades Armenia, and takes Theodosiûpolis, 37; besieges Âmid, 38 sqq.; takes the town, 42; intends to besiege Edessa, 46; nominates a successor to Na'mân, 47; lays siege to Tellâ, 47; raises the siege, and marches against Edessa, 48; besieges Edessa, 51; retreats, 52; returns, 53; retreats again, 54; advances to the Euphrates, *ib.*; retires to Bêth-Armâyê, 55; sends troops against Patricius, 56, 57; builds baths in the Persian towns, 60, 61; sends an embassy to the magister Celer, 64.
- Kêphar Şelem. See Negbath.
- Ḳônâ, bishop of Edessa, 33.
- Ḳubbê, a village near Edessa, 52.

- Kûshânâyê, the, 7. See Huns.
 Leôn, sent by Anastasius with presents to Ẹawâd, 66.
 Leontius, the count, commander at Tellâ, 47, 48.
 Leontius, the general, sent by Zênôn against Illus, 10; joins Illus
 and is proclaimed emperor at Antioch, *ib.* See Illus.
 Locusts, 23, 27.
 Mabbôg, or Mabûg, 21, 55, 63, 68, 71.
 Magi, the, or Persian priesthood, hate Balâsh, 12.
 Malatîa or Malatyah. See Melitênê.
 Matronianus, sent by Illus and Leontius to occupy Edessa, 11.
 Maudad, a village near Edessa, 69.
 Medes, the river of the, 49.
 Melitênê, 55, 68.
 Menbij. See Mabbôg.
 Metroninus. See Matronianus.
 Millet, sown by the starving people, 28.
 Miracle at Edessa (Constantine's statue), 19.
 Mock suns seen at Edessa, A.D. 499, 27.
 Mushleğ (Mushegh) the Armenian, submits to the Greeks, 61.
 Na'mân, king of al-Hîrah, sent to attack Harrân, 39, 40; threatens
 Edessa, 41; is wounded, 46; menaces the Edessenes, 47; dies, *ib.*
 Negbath, a village near Edessa, also called Kêphar Şëlem, 49, 54.
 Nicaea, 60.
 Nicomedia, in Bithynia, its people afflicted by demons, 37.
 Nicopolis, or Emmaus, destroyed by an earthquake, 24.
 Nisîbis, occupied by the Greeks, 6; surrendered to the Persians for
 120 years, 7; besieged by the Ẹadishâyê, 14, 16; the Persians
 are driven into it by Areobindus, 44; Persian troops quartered
 there, 58; part of its garrison destroyed by a Greek ambush,
 61; sallies from it against Dârâ, 70; the Aştabîd and his
 troops driven into it by Celer, 74, 75.
 Nonnosus, the dux, 65.
 Nonnus, bishop of Âmid, 66.
 Nonnus, the xenodochus at Edessa, 32.
 Olympius, dux of Tellâ, defeated by the Persians, 40; dies while on
 an embassy in Persia, 64.
 Ôpadnâ, 46.
 Ôrhâi, 1. See Edessa.
 Ôrtâyê, the, 28.
 Palm Sunday, its observance introduced by Peter, bishop of
 Edessa, 23.

- Pamprepius, 10.
- Papûrion, the fortress of, 9, 11, 12.
- Patriciolus defeats the Persians, 51; retreats to Samosata, *ib.*
- Patricius, a Greek general, 44; besieges Âmid, *ib.*; is defeated by the Persians, 46; flees to Samosata, *ib.*; attacks Âmid, 55; flees, but rallies, and defeats the Persians, 56; besieges Âmid, 56—59, 61; winters at Melitênê, 68.
- Pêrôz, king of Persia, 7; conquers the Huns, 8; is taken prisoner by them, *ib.*; concludes a peace with them, *ib.*; goes to war again and is defeated by them, *ib.*; ransoms himself, *ib.*; goes to war with them once more, is defeated and perishes, 8, 9.
- Persians, the, 1, 5; their treaty with the Greeks, 7; hold Nisîbis for 120 years, 7.
- Pestilence at Edessa, 31, and throughout Mesopotamia, 34.
- Peter, bishop of Edessa, 23; his reforms, *ib.*; orders public prayers to be offered at Edessa, 27; goes to Constantinople, 29, 63; his illness, 72.
- Peter, the count, flees to Ashparîn, 46; is taken prisoner by the Persians, *ib.*; when in captivity saves Tellâ, 47; is released, 64.
- Pharazmân, a Greek general, lays an ambush against Âmid, 45; winters at Apameia, 68; occupies Âmid, 70; at Dârâ with Celer, 74.
- Philoxenus. See Xenaias.
- Prices of wheat, barley, etc., at Edessa, 17, 28, 29, 31, 34, 35, 69.
- Ptolemais. See 'Akkô.
- Râs-'ain, 27, 57, 58, 65.
- Remission of taxes and imposts, 30, 55, 63, 71, 75. See Chrysargyron and Taxes.
- Rifite, the, a Greek officer in command at Ḥarrân, 50; defeats the Persians, *ib.*
- Romanus, the dux, 71; is attacked by the Gothic mutineers, 72.
- Rufinus, a Greek officer, sent by Anastasius as ambassador to Ḳawâd, 38; imprisoned by Ḳawâd, 39; released, 43.
- Rufinus, the prefect, 8.
- Samosata. See Shēmîshât.
- Scirtus, ὁ Σκιρτός. See Daişân.
- Sergius, bishop of Birtâ, 71.
- Sergius, a priest and abbot, to whom this chronicle is dedicated by its author, 1.
- Şerrîn, a village near Edessa, 51.
- Şêrûg, attacked by the Persian Arabs, 50. See Baṭnân.

- Shēmîshât, 46, 51.
 Shiggâr, Shîgâr, or Sinjâr, the mountains of, 43, 44, 58.
 Shîlâ (Mâr), or Silas, dies, 74.
 Shûrâ, 60.
 Šidon, partially destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
 Siphris. See Ashparîn.
 Stratonîcus, priest and steward of the Great Church at Edessa, afterwards bishop of Ḥarrân, 32.
 Šûph, or Sôphênê, 39.
 Sûriyah. See Shûrâ.
 Tamûrâyê, the, rebel against Kawâd, 14; make their submission, 16.
 Taxes, remission of, 30, 55, 63, 71, 75. See Chrysargyron and Remission.
 Tellâ, 27, 40, 65, 70; besieged by the Persians, 47; the siege raised, 48.
 Tell-Beshmai, a village west of Mâridîn, 40.
 Tell-Zêmâ, a village near Edessa, 69.
 Têwâth-îl, priest and steward of the Great Church at Edessa, 32.
 Tha'labites, the, attack al-Ḥîrah, 45, 46.
 Theodore, a Greek general, 45; winters at Damascus, 68.
 Theodosiûpolis of Armenia, taken by Kawâd, 37; retaken by Eugenius, 41.
 Thomas, bishop of Âmid, 66.
 Timostratus, the dux of Callinîcus, defeats the Persian Arabs, 45; defeats the Persians, 55; carries off the cattle of the Persians from Shîgâr, 58; chastises the Greek Arabs, 70; is with Celer at Dârâ, 74.
 Trimerius the dancer, 18.
 Tyre, partially destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
 Urbicius, the minister, at Jerusalem, 66, and Edessa, 66, 69.
 Vitalianus, the son of Patriciolus, 51.
 Wheat, barley, etc., prices of, at Edessa, 17, 28, 29, 31, 34, 35, 69.
 Wild beasts, ravages of, 67, 70.
 Xenaias, bishop of Mabbôg, 21.
 Zâmâshp, king of Persia, 15.
 Zarâdushtakân, the, followers of Mazdak, 13.
 Zênôn, the Greek emperor, 7; ransoms Pêrôz from the Huns, 8; deposed by Basiliscus, 9; restored, *ib.*; tries to murder Illus, *ib.*; sends Leontius to Antioch to coerce Illus, 10; sends John the Scythian to punish Illus and Leontius, 11; dies, 13.
 Zeugma, 56, 57.

صہبکہلۡ مصلۡا بذلہ ۷ صہبہ: ۵ اکلے بمکھلۡ حقہ
 دلۡتے ہفہے لخمۡسہ: ذمۡا انا ہمفہ: انا لاۡاحسہلۡہ.
 انسہ بمفہۡ انا صہتا: نۡلا بے سہے مے شذہۡ ۵ احسہلۡہ
 مے لۡمے. ۵ دلمۡسہ حقۡ انا مے حکہہ. بۡلا مہسکۡ
 ذہۡ ۵ انسہ۱ صلمۡ انسہ۲ انا۲ انسہ۳ ملامۡ ۵ لۡمہ۲. ۵ انسہ۲ ۵
 لۡسہ۲ بمکھۡ حقہ۲ مہمۡ لۡمہ۲ انسہ۲ مۡ ۵ انسہ۲:
 مہلا مہ۲ انسہ۲ بۡحقہ۲. اہلا لۡسہ۲ دلۡتے ہفہ:
 لۡمہ۲ مے مہ۲ انسہ۲ بۡحقہ۲. ۱۱ انسہ۲ نۡس۲
 مۡ: مے بۡلمہ۲ خلا بۡم۲ بۡحق۲ مہ۲ بۡلے.
 ۱۰ خلا مہ۲ مہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ ح۲ صلم۲. ۵ خلا مہ۲ ذہ۲
 ۵ انسہ۲. ۵ مہ۲ انسہ۲ مہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲
 بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲
 بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲
 بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲ بۡلمہ۲

1) This passage is also quoted by Assemâni, *loc. cit.*, p. 283.

2) Read ۵ انسہ۲? 3) MS. ۵ انسہ۲.

5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100
 101
 102
 103
 104
 105
 106
 107
 108
 109
 110
 111
 112
 113
 114
 115
 116
 117
 118
 119
 120
 121
 122
 123
 124
 125
 126
 127
 128
 129
 130
 131
 132
 133
 134
 135
 136
 137
 138
 139
 140
 141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 525
 526
 527
 528
 529
 530
 531
 532
 533
 534
 535
 536
 537
 538
 539
 540
 541
 542
 543
 544
 545
 546
 547
 548
 549
 550
 551
 552
 553
 554
 555
 556
 557
 558
 559
 560
 561
 562
 563
 564
 565
 566
 567
 568
 569
 570
 571
 572
 573
 574
 575
 576
 577
 578
 579
 580
 581
 582
 583
 584
 585
 586
 587
 588
 589
 590
 591
 592
 593
 594
 595
 596
 597
 598
 599
 600
 601
 602
 603
 604
 605
 606
 607
 608
 609
 610
 611
 612
 613
 614
 615
 616
 617
 618
 619
 620
 621
 622
 623
 624
 625
 626
 627
 628
 629
 630
 631
 632
 633
 634
 635
 636
 637
 638
 639
 640
 641
 642
 643
 644
 645
 646
 647
 648
 649
 650
 651
 652
 653
 654
 655
 656
 657
 658
 659
 660
 661
 662
 663
 664
 665
 666
 667
 668
 669
 670
 671
 672
 673
 674
 675
 676
 677
 678
 679
 680
 681
 682
 683
 684
 685
 686
 687
 688
 689
 690
 691
 692
 693
 694
 695
 696
 697
 698
 699
 700
 701
 702
 703
 704
 705
 706
 707
 708
 709
 710
 711
 712
 713
 714
 715
 716
 717
 718
 719
 720
 721
 722
 723
 724
 725
 726
 727
 728
 729
 730
 731
 732
 733
 734
 735
 736
 737
 738
 739
 740
 741
 742
 743
 744
 745
 746
 747
 748
 749
 750
 751
 752
 753
 754
 755
 756
 757
 758
 759
 760
 761
 762
 763
 764
 765
 766
 767
 768
 769
 770
 771
 772
 773
 774
 775
 776
 777
 778
 779
 780
 781
 782
 783
 784
 785
 786
 787
 788
 789
 790
 791
 792
 793
 794
 795
 796
 797
 798
 799
 800
 801
 802
 803
 804
 805
 806
 807
 808
 809
 810
 811
 812
 813
 814
 815
 816
 817
 818
 819
 820
 821
 822
 823
 824
 825
 826
 827
 828
 829
 830
 831
 832
 833
 834
 835
 836
 837
 838
 839
 840
 841
 842
 843
 844
 845
 846
 847
 848
 849
 850
 851
 852
 853
 854
 855
 856
 857
 858
 859
 860
 861
 862
 863
 864
 865
 866
 867
 868
 869
 870
 871
 872
 873
 874
 875
 876
 877
 878
 879
 880
 881
 882
 883
 884
 885
 886
 887
 888
 889
 890
 891
 892
 893
 894
 895
 896
 897
 898
 899
 900
 901
 902
 903
 904
 905
 906
 907
 908
 909
 910
 911
 912
 913
 914
 915
 916
 917
 918
 919
 920
 921
 922
 923
 924
 925
 926
 927
 928
 929
 930
 931
 932
 933
 934
 935
 936
 937
 938
 939
 940
 941
 942
 943
 944
 945
 946
 947
 948
 949
 950
 951
 952
 953
 954
 955
 956
 957
 958
 959
 960
 961
 962
 963
 964
 965
 966
 967
 968
 969
 970
 971
 972
 973
 974
 975
 976
 977
 978
 979
 980
 981
 982
 983
 984
 985
 986
 987
 988
 989
 990
 991
 992
 993
 994
 995
 996
 997
 998
 999
 1000
 1001
 1002
 1003
 1004
 1005
 1006
 1007
 1008
 1009
 1010
 1011
 1012
 1013
 1014
 1015
 1016
 1017
 1018
 1019
 1020
 1021
 1022
 1023
 1024
 1025
 1026
 1027
 1028
 1029
 1030
 1031
 1032
 1033
 1034
 1035
 1036
 1037
 1038
 1039
 1040
 1041
 1042
 1043
 1044
 1045
 1046
 1047
 1048
 1049
 1050
 1051
 1052
 1053
 1054
 1055
 1056
 1057
 1058
 1059
 1060
 1061
 1062
 1063
 1064
 1065
 1066
 1067
 1068
 1069
 1070
 1071
 1072
 1073
 1074
 1075
 1076
 1077
 1078
 1079
 1080
 1081
 1082
 1083
 1084
 1085
 1086
 1087
 1088
 1089
 1090
 1091
 1092
 1093
 1094
 1095
 1096
 1097
 1098
 1099
 1100
 1101
 1102
 1103
 1104
 1105
 1106
 1107
 1108
 1109
 1110
 1111
 1112
 1113
 1114
 1115
 1116
 1117
 1118
 1119
 1120
 1121
 1122
 1123
 1124
 1125
 1126
 1127
 1128
 1129
 1130
 1131
 1132
 1133
 1134
 1135
 1136
 1137
 1138
 1139
 1140
 1141
 1142
 1143
 1144
 1145
 1146
 1147
 1148
 1149
 1150
 1151
 1152
 1153
 1154
 1155
 1156
 1157
 1158
 1159
 1160
 1161
 1162
 1163
 1164
 1165
 1166
 1167
 1168
 1169
 1170
 1171
 1172
 1173
 1174
 1175
 1176
 1177
 1178
 1179
 1180
 1181
 1182
 1183
 1184
 1185
 1186
 1187
 1188
 1189
 1190
 1191
 1192
 1193
 1194
 1195
 1196
 1197
 1198
 1199
 1200
 1201
 1202
 1203
 1204
 1205
 1206
 1207
 1208
 1209
 1210
 1211
 1212
 1213
 1214
 1215
 1216
 1217
 1218
 1219
 1220
 1221
 1222
 1223
 1224
 1225
 1226
 1227
 1228
 1229
 1230
 1231
 1232
 1233
 1234
 1235
 1236
 1237
 1238
 1239
 1240
 1241
 1242
 1243
 1244
 1245
 1246
 1247
 1248
 1249
 1250
 1251
 1252
 1253
 1254
 1255
 1256
 1257
 1258
 1259
 1260
 1261
 1262
 1263
 1264
 1265
 1266
 1267
 1268
 1269
 1270
 1271
 1272
 1273
 1274
 1275
 1276
 1277
 1278
 1279
 1280
 1281
 1282
 1283
 1284
 1285
 1286
 1287
 1288
 1289
 1290
 1291
 1292
 1293
 1294
 1295
 1296
 1297
 1298
 1299
 1300
 1301
 1302
 1303
 1304
 1305
 1306
 1307
 1308
 1309
 1310
 1311
 1312
 1313
 1314
 1315
 1316
 1317
 1318
 1319
 1320
 1321
 1322
 1323
 1324
 1325
 1326
 1327
 1328
 1329
 1330
 1331
 1332
 1333
 1334
 1335
 1336
 1337
 1338
 1339
 1340
 1341
 1342
 1343
 1344
 1345
 1346
 1347
 1348
 1349
 1350
 1351
 1352
 1353
 1354
 1355
 1356
 1357
 1358
 1359
 1360
 1361
 1362
 1363
 1364
 1365
 1366
 1367
 1368
 1369
 1370
 1371
 1372
 1373
 1374
 1375
 1376
 1377
 1378
 1379
 1380
 1381
 1382
 1383
 1384
 1385
 1386
 1387
 1388
 1389
 1390
 1391
 1392
 1393
 1394
 1395
 1396
 1397
 1398
 1399
 1400
 1401
 1402
 1403
 1404
 1405
 1406
 1407
 1408
 1409
 1410
 1411
 1412
 1413
 1414
 1415
 1416
 1417
 1418
 1419
 1420
 1421
 1422
 1423
 1424
 1425
 1426
 1427
 1428
 1429
 1430
 1431
 1432
 1433
 1434
 1435
 1436
 1437
 1438
 1439
 1440
 1441
 1442
 1443
 1444
 1445
 1446
 1447
 1448
 1449
 1450
 1451
 1452
 1453
 1454
 1455
 1456
 1457
 1458
 1459
 1460
 1461
 1462
 1463
 1464
 1465
 1466
 1467
 1468
 1469
 1470
 1471
 1472
 1473
 1474
 1475
 1476
 1477
 1478
 1479
 1480
 1481
 1482
 1483
 1484
 1485
 1486
 1487
 1488
 1489
 1490
 14

١٠ ١١ ١٢ ١٣ ١٤ ١٥ ١٦ ١٧ ١٨ ١٩ ٢٠
 ٢١ ٢٢ ٢٣ ٢٤ ٢٥ ٢٦ ٢٧ ٢٨ ٢٩ ٣٠
 ٣١ ٣٢ ٣٣ ٣٤ ٣٥ ٣٦ ٣٧ ٣٨ ٣٩ ٤٠
 ٤١ ٤٢ ٤٣ ٤٤ ٤٥ ٤٦ ٤٧ ٤٨ ٤٩ ٥٠
 ٥١ ٥٢ ٥٣ ٥٤ ٥٥ ٥٦ ٥٧ ٥٨ ٥٩ ٦٠
 ٦١ ٦٢ ٦٣ ٦٤ ٦٥ ٦٦ ٦٧ ٦٨ ٦٩ ٧٠
 ٧١ ٧٢ ٧٣ ٧٤ ٧٥ ٧٦ ٧٧ ٧٨ ٧٩ ٨٠
 ٨١ ٨٢ ٨٣ ٨٤ ٨٥ ٨٦ ٨٧ ٨٨ ٨٩ ٩٠
 ٩١ ٩٢ ٩٣ ٩٤ ٩٥ ٩٦ ٩٧ ٩٨ ٩٩ ١٠٠

1) MS. ١٠١١١١١. 2) MS. ١٠١١١١١. 3) See Asse-
 manî, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 284. 4) The MS. has ١٠١١١١١. The words ١٠١١١١١ are on the margin, and the
 word ١٠ is marked to be deleted. 5) MS. ١٠١١١١١ (sic).
 6) MS. apparently ١٠١١١١١. 7) MS. ١٠١١١١١ (sic). 8) The
 words ١٠١١١١١ are on the margin.

1) 2) 3) 4) 5) 6) 7) 8) 9)

1) MS. 2) MS. 3) MS. 4) MS.
 5) 6) MS. 7) MS. 8) Read 9) Read

- 1) MS. **שָׁמַיִם**. 2) MS. **הַשָּׁמַיִם**. 3) MS. **הַשָּׁמַיִם**.
 4) Add **וְ**? 5) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**, but the **ו** is later. 6) MS.
וְהַשָּׁמַיִם. 7) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**, but the upper point
 seems to be later. Read **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**? 8) **ו** is more recent.
 9) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.
- 10) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 11) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 12) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.
 13) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 14) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 15) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.
 16) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 17) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 18) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.
 19) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**. 20) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.

1) MS. **שָׁמַיִם**. 2) MS. **הַשָּׁמַיִם**. 3) MS. **הַשָּׁמַיִם**.
 4) Add **וְ**? 5) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**, but the **ו** is later. 6) MS.
וְהַשָּׁמַיִם. 7) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**, but the upper point
 seems to be later. Read **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**? 8) **ו** is more recent.
 9) MS. **וְהַשָּׁמַיִם**.

וְשָׁכַן בְּאַבְרָם. כְּהֵנָּה בְּחַמֵּי שִׁמְעִי¹ ִּסְתָּה. מִלְּהָ
 בְּאֵם מִן בְּסֻלְחָתָהּ מִסְמִימִי ִּסְתָּה. אֵלָּה בְּהַלְכָּהּ מִיִּשְׂרָאֵל
 אֶל־סֻלְחָתָהּ ִּסְתָּה מִן חֶבְלָה. מִיִּשְׂמֵהֶּהּ בֶּן אֲבִי. בְּמַחֲסֵה
 וְשָׁכַן לֹא לְזֶה² לֵב. מִלְּהָ בְּחֶבְלָה בְּכֵן שִׁמְעִי
 מִחֲבָרֵי אֵם. אִנִּי כֵן אֶהְיֶה. מִכֵּן מַחֲסֵה אִנִּי³ 5
 כֵּן מִחֲבָרֵי. לֹא יֵשֶׁתְּ הָאָדָם. בְּמֵהֶם³ חֲבָרִי חֲבָרֵי.
 אֶמְלֵךְ יֵשֶׁתְּ בְּלִיָּה שְׂעִי ִּסְתָּה לֵב לְמִלְּהָ אֵם. אִנִּי כֵן
 מִכֵּן. אִנִּי אֶהְיֶה. בְּכֵן לֵב אֵל מִחֲסֵה מִכֵּרֵי מִחֲסֵה
 יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּהַלְכָּהּ. וְלֹא אֵם מִלְּהָ כֵּן לֹא־כֵן בְּמִכֵּרֵי אֵל.
 מִבְּכֵה כֵן מִחֲסֵה. מִכֵּן מִן בְּמֵהֶם בְּכֵה בְּכֵה ִּסְתָּה 10
 חֲמִשֶּׁה בְּחֵבְלָה. מִלְּחֵשֶׁתְּ יֵשֶׁתְּ מַחֲסֵה ִּסְתָּה מִיִּשְׂמֵהֶּהּ.
 בְּלִי ִּסְתָּה מִמֵּהֶם⁴ מִכֵּרֵי לֹא בְּלִיָּה חֵשֶׁתְּ. מִכֵּרֵי ִּסְתָּה אֶהְיֶה
 לְמִלְּהָ מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי בְּכֵה. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי
 מִכֵּרֵי ִּסְתָּה יֵשֶׁתְּ. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי אֵם
 מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי בְּכֵה בְּכֵה מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי 15
 ִּסְתָּה אֶהְיֶה כֵּן ִּסְתָּה מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי
 מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי
 אֵל אֵל מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי
 אֵל בֶּן נִכְלָה⁶ מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי לֹא חֵלָה
 אֵל לֵב. אֶהְיֶה בֶּן מִכֵּרֵי בְּכֵה. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי 20
 ִּסְתָּה.

LXXXI. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי. מִכֵּרֵי מִכֵּרֵי.

1) MS. שִׁמְעִי. 2) For בְּכֵה. 3) MS. בְּמֵהֶם.

4) MS. מִכֵּרֵי, but the points seem to be a later addition.

5) MS. מִכֵּרֵי. 6) For אֵל.

LXXIII. מִכְּלִי־הַמֶּלֶךְ הָיָה בְּיָמָיו בְּלִי לִנְעֻמָּה בְּלִי

וְזֶה לִסְתָּר בְּנִימָה חֲמִשָּׁה. מִלָּלָה בְּלִי סוֹן חֲמִשָּׁה לִסְתָּר.

סוֹן לִי אֲחֵל לִסְתָּר מִכְּלִי. חֲסִיב בְּמִיָּה בְּחֵל לִסְתָּר הֵעֲתִיב

זִמְרָה לִסְתָּר. סוֹן סוֹן בְּמִיָּה מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה. סוֹן סוֹן מִיָּה

בְּמִיָּה אֵל מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה. מִלָּלָה סוֹן חֲמִיב בְּלִי 5

אֵל נִמְרָה חֲמִשָּׁה. בְּלִי חֲמִיב אֵל חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה. אֵל

מִלָּלָה בְּמִיָּה מִיָּה לִסְתָּר מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה 3.

LXXIV. חֲסִיב בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה

חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה. חֲסִיב מִיָּה

סוֹן סוֹן לִי נִמְרָה בְּמִיָּה מִיָּה מִיָּה. בְּמִיָּה מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה 10

לִי סוֹן סוֹן. סוֹן סוֹן אֵל חֲמִיב. סוֹן חֲמִיב אֵל חֲמִיב

חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה חֲסִיב אֵל חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב

מִיָּה. מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה. סוֹן חֲמִיב סוֹן חֲמִיב

חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב סוֹן חֲמִיב. סוֹן

חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב. חֲמִיב חֲמִיב. סוֹן חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה 15

חֲמִיב. חֲמִיב חֲמִיב מִיָּה חֲמִיב. בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב אֵל

בְּמִיָּה. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב

חֲמִיב. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב.

LXXV. מִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה בְּמִיָּה

חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה. סוֹן חֲמִיב חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב. חֲמִיב 20

סוֹן חֲמִיב בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב. בְּמִיָּה חֲמִיב חֲמִיב חֲמִיב

1) For חֲמִיב. 2) MS. חֲמִיב. 3) Read סוֹן חֲמִיב?

4) This seems to be the reading of the MS., and not חֲמִיב. Assemâni too says "Nicaeae consistere jussus est" (*Bibl. Orient.*, t. i., p. 279, col. 2).

וְקָלָא¹ מִמֶּנִּי. וְהָיָה מִמֶּנִּי כִּי זָכָא מִבְּלָא חַס לֵאלֹהִים וְהָיָה.
 מִלְּכָא בְּבֵלָא בְּחֵלָא נִשְׁמַעֲמִי². מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה כִּי בְּבִישָׁם
 נִבְלָא כִּנְחָלָא מִלֵּךְ וְהָיָה. מִזָּכָא מִן וְהָיָה מִבְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר.
 מִנְחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר בְּמִשְׁמֵר חֲסִידָא. לֹא יֵשֶׁתְּ אִלָּא מִן
 5 חֲסִידָא חֲסִידָא מִלְּכָא לֵימֵן. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר
 בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר מִלְּכָא. מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר³ מִשְׁמֵר. מִלְּכָא
 מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר מִזָּכָא חֲסִידָא. מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר מִלְּכָא
 בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִן חַס לֵאלֹהִים וְהָיָה. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר
 וְהָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר מִלְּכָא. מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר
 10 חֲסִידָא מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר.
 חֲסִידָא מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה
 בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ
 15 חֲסִידָא מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר.
 חֲסִידָא מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה
 בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ
 20 חֲסִידָא מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר.
 חֲסִידָא מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה
 בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ הָיָה בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר. מִיָּד מִלֵּךְ
 חֲסִידָא מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר.

1) MS. וְקָלָא.

2) MS. מִלְּכָא.

3) MS. מִשְׁמֵר.

4) MS. בְּחֵמֶשׁ מִשְׁמֵר.

5) MS. originally מִיָּד, but corrected.

6) MS. מִלְּכָא מִשְׁמֵר.

7) MS. מִלְּכָא.

תלכע אתה קלא דאליזא סב דאליקלא. לט דב לטכא
 טסגס סאכע דאליזא סב סבאסא. לאזכא.

LXIX. סאסא דב אלזכע¹ סאלי סבאסא סבאסא סבאסא.

לזל זככא סבאסא. אה סב סב דב אלאזכע סבאסא סבאסא.

5 אהב דאליזא סבאסא. סבאסא² סבאסא סבאסא סבאסא.

לזכ. סבאסא סבאסא. לזכ סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

קא אהב סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

לזכ סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

10 סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא.

LXX. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

15 סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

לזכ סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

LXXI. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

לזכ סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

20 סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא. סבאסא סבאסא.

1) o is more recent. Read **זכע**?

2) o is more recent.

3) o is more recent.

4) MS. **סבאסא**.

5) MS. **סבאסא**.

6) MS. **סבאסא**.

[illegible]

1) For **𐎧𐎡𐎴**. 2) Read **𐎧𐎡𐎴**? 3) MS. **𐎧𐎡𐎴**. 4) Add **𐎧𐎡𐎴**? 5) The last letter of this word seems to be uncertain. 6) MS. **𐎧**. 7) MS. **𐎧𐎡𐎴𐎧𐎡𐎴**. 8) MS. **𐎧𐎡𐎴** and **𐎧𐎡𐎴**. 9) Read **𐎧𐎡𐎴𐎧𐎡𐎴𐎧𐎡𐎴**?

אָפּסאַם לִמְבִּיחָא. מִן דְּבִירָא בְּלֵא לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי לִמְבִּיחָא.
 וְלֵא לִנְקֵא דְּתִלְדָּא בְּנִיחָא חֲסִידָא שְׁלֵמָה לְפִתְזָא: אִזְמִינֵה
 בַּעַז חֲסִידָא¹ מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. מִנְּחִיבֵי בְּתִלְדָּא
 דְּאִפְּרִיבֵי². מִנְּחִיבֵי בְּתִלְדָּא. לֵא דְּתִלְדָּא: וְכִמְעֵינֵי³ וְכִמְעֵינֵי וְכִמְעֵינֵי
 5 מִנְּחִיבֵי.

LXIII. אִזְמִינֵה בְּתִלְדָּא מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. חֲסִידָא בְּנִיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי
 בְּנִיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי אִזְמִינֵה מִנְּחִיבֵי בְּנִיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי. חֲסִידָא
 אִזְמִינֵה לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי: לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי דְּאִזְמִינֵה מִנְּחִיבֵי
 לִמְבִּיחָא. מִנְּחִיבֵי לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי בְּתִלְדָּא. מִנְּחִיבֵי בְּתִלְדָּא
 10 מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 אִזְמִינֵה לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 דְּאִזְמִינֵה מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 15 לִמְבִּיחָא. מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 לִמְבִּיחָא.



LXIV. אִזְמִינֵה לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 חֲסִידָא מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. לִמְבִּיחָא מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. חֲסִידָא
 מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי. חֲסִידָא
 20 מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי
 מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי מִנְּחִיבֵי.

1) Read חֲסִידָא? 2) MS. דְּאִפְּרִיבֵי, wrongly. 3) MS.
 וְכִמְעֵינֵי. 4) Read, with Martin, מִנְּחִיבֵי. 5) See Assemâni,
Bibl. Orient., t. i, p. 284. He gives מִנְּחִיבֵי and מִנְּחִיבֵי. 6) MS.
 וְכִמְעֵינֵי. 7) MS. מִנְּחִיבֵי.

[illegible]

1) The MS. seems to have $\frac{1}{2} \Delta \phi$. 2) MS. $\frac{1}{2} \Delta \phi$.

3) \circ is more recent. 4) Read ḥ ḥ? 5) MS. ḥ ḥ.

6) Read ? 7) In the MS. a superfluous  is added

here. 8) This is the reading of the MS., for which Noeldeke suggested $\mu\omicron\gamma\omicron\omicron$, from the Greek *κορύναι*. I prefer, however, Mr

Bensly's conjecture, 1900. 9) \circ is more recent. 10) This

word is on the margin of the MS.

להמלא בכתבם. ולא נעלמו דלחם. והגביר דס מה.
 וסח לב סמכא בלא נחמיה אנח חלזב¹ מא בחדא בלא.
 ספרז לב אנח סחכ בחדא. בחדא. סחכ סחכ
 בחדא. סחכ סחכ סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ
 5 אנח סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 אנח סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 10 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 15 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 20 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ
 LXII. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ. סחכ סחכ.

1) MS. סחכ. 2) A word is evidently wanting here ; perhaps
 סחכ. 3) MS. סחכ. 4) ס is more recent. 5) MS.
 סחכ. 6) MS. סחכ.

וְאֶחָד בְּמִשְׁכָּנֵי הַמִּלְחָמָה לָתֵת חֵלֶק מִן־הַבָּרֶקֶת לְבָנָיו חֲמִישִׁי
 אִם בְּלִילֵי הַלַּיְלָה לָתֵת. וְכִי יִבְרָא וְיִשְׁמָעֵל בְּאֵלָיו לְמַעַן.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלָה וְאֶחָד מִן־הַיְּהוּדִים. לְעֵתָא דְּחִיבָא דְּחִיבָא
 5 וְלִילֵי הַלַּיְלָה. וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 10 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 15 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 20 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
 וְכֵן חָלְסוּ הַיְּהוּדִים חֲמִשָּׁה יָמִים. וְלִילֵי הַחֹדֶשׁ מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.

1) MS. מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.
to have מִבְּנֵי הָאֵל.

2) MS. בְּלִילֵי הַלַּיְלָה.

3) The MS. seems

١٠
 ١١
 ١٢
 ١٣
 ١٤
 ١٥
 ١٦
 ١٧
 ١٨
 ١٩
 ٢٠

1) MS. . 2) Read ? 3) MS. .

4) MS. apparently **دور**. 5) MS. **تكل**. 6) MS. **دور**.

5 ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

1) So the MS., for ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ <

בֵּי דְהֶתְהָא¹ שְׁכָרִי דְּפִיִּי אִתְּהִיב² אֶלְכֶּמֶט³ מִן־אֵל.
 חֲבִיבִי בְּיָהּ אִתְּהִיבִי דְּבִינָא מִפְּלִי מִלָּא בְּמִתְּהָא. אִנְשֵׁי לְחִסְתִּי
 שִׁכְחִיתִי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. חֲבִיבִי דְּפִיִּי דְּתִתְּהָא לְהֶתְהָא
 בְּהִיבִי אִנְשֵׁי מִסְתִּי. אִתְּהִיבִי דְּפִיִּי. קִלְכִּי בֵּי לֹא אִמְרֵי
 לְמִלְּחָמָה אִלָּא אִלְגִּי⁴ דְּסִי לְפִיִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי⁵ דְּבִינָא
 לְחִסְתִּי. חֲבִיבִי לְחִסְתִּי בְּמִלְּחָמָה דְּפִיִּי בְּתִיבִי לֹא. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי⁶
 דְּבִינָא בְּהִיבִי. חֲבִיבִי בְּהִיבִי לְחִסְתִּי בְּתִיבִי⁷ בְּהִיבִי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי⁸
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי⁹ חֲבִיבִי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי חֲבִיבִי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי¹⁰ דְּפִיִּי בְּתִיבִי אִלְגִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי¹¹
 בְּהִיבִי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.

LII. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. אִלָּא אִלָּא
 בְּהִיבִי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי¹² מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.
 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.

1) בֵּי is added here in the MS., but cancelled. 2) אִתְּהִיב is supra-

script in the MS., אִתְּהִיבִי. 3) For אִלְגִּי. 4) מִן is more

recent. 5) מִן is more recent. 6) This word is wanting in the MS.

7) MS. מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי (the final מִן is more recent). 8) MS. מִן. We must read either מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי or מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.


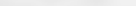






9) מִן is more recent. 10) One would rather expect מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי,

or some similar word. 11) Read מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי, as in line 15 מִן־אֵלֵי חִסְתִּי.

12) For מִן.

5
 ...

[illegible]

1) The MS. seems rather to have . 2) I.e., . 3) MS. . 4) Read ? 5) This word is on the margin. 6) Read ? 7) Read , as in ch. xxxviii? In the MS. the  is actually separate from the .

[illegible][illegible]

1) MS. : **حب**. I have placed the points after **١٥**. 2) Such is the reading of the MS.; but as the **ل** is a later addition, we should probably read with Martin **حب**. 3) This seems to be the reading of the MS., not **حب**. 4) **و** is more recent. 5) MS. **حب**. 6) **و** is more recent.

[illegible]

1) MS. فلاحة.

2) MS. انجی.

3) \circ is a later addition.

קלא בבל. מנב לזל לא מעלא. מנב אהליל.
 ות בבל זאב אעב לרנל בלעלללל חסל מבלל.
 אלמל אלהזל¹ בל חללל² בבל בללל. מכלל מל
 אלל בלעלל. מכללל³ לל. מכללל⁴ מלל⁵ מל
 מכלל מללל⁶ מללל⁷. מכללל⁸ מלל⁹ מלל¹⁰ מלל¹¹
 מכללל¹².

XLIII. מללל¹³ מלל¹⁴ ללל¹⁵ בלללל¹⁶ בלל
 בלללל¹⁷ מללל¹⁸ מלל¹⁹ מלל²⁰ מלל²¹ מלל²²
 מלל²³ מלל²⁴ מלל²⁵ מלל²⁶ מלל²⁷ מלל²⁸
 בללל²⁹ מלל³⁰ מלל³¹ מלל³² מלל³³ מלל³⁴
 מלל³⁵ מלל³⁶ מלל³⁷ מלל³⁸ מלל³⁹ מלל⁴⁰
 מלל⁴¹ מלל⁴² מלל⁴³ מלל⁴⁴ מלל⁴⁵ מלל⁴⁶
 מלל⁴⁷ מלל⁴⁸ מלל⁴⁹ מלל⁵⁰ מלל⁵¹ מלל⁵²
 מלל⁵³ מלל⁵⁴ מלל⁵⁵ מלל⁵⁶ מלל⁵⁷ מלל⁵⁸
 מלל⁵⁹ מלל⁶⁰ מלל⁶¹ מלל⁶² מלל⁶³ מלל⁶⁴
 מלל⁶⁵ מלל⁶⁶ מלל⁶⁷ מלל⁶⁸ מלל⁶⁹ מלל⁷⁰
 מלל⁷¹ מלל⁷² מלל⁷³ מלל⁷⁴ מלל⁷⁵ מלל⁷⁶
 מלל⁷⁷ מלל⁷⁸ מלל⁷⁹ מלל⁸⁰ מלל⁸¹ מלל⁸²
 מלל⁸³ מלל⁸⁴ מלל⁸⁵ מלל⁸⁶ מלל⁸⁷ מלל⁸⁸
 מלל⁸⁹ מלל⁹⁰ מלל⁹¹ מלל⁹² מלל⁹³ מלל⁹⁴
 מלל⁹⁵ מלל⁹⁶ מלל⁹⁷ מלל⁹⁸ מלל⁹⁹ מלל¹⁰⁰

1) This is the reading of the MS. in this passage. Martin conjectures מלל¹ = מלל², which latter is in Payne-Smith's *Thesaurus*, col. 25, in the sense of *nosocomium*. 2) MS. מלל³.

3) MS. מלל⁴. 4) So MS. Read with Martin מלל⁵.

5) So MS., but the context requires the plural. Read with Martin מלל⁶.

6) MS. מלל⁷ (*sic*). 7) MS. מלל⁸. 8) MS.

מלל⁹.

[illegible]

1) This word is no longer distinctly legible in the MS. Martin read قَدَحِي, but to Guidi the reading seems to be مَلَا مَلَا.

2) Read **𐤁𐤁 𐤁𐤁**? The words are no longer clearly legible, but Guidi believes the first to be **𐤁𐤁**. 3) **𐤁** is more recent.

4) MS. ١٥٩٩ . 5) \circ is more recent. 6) MS. ١٥٩٩ .

7) Read قوله? 8) MS. originally قوله, but corrected.

ללזן מן חסדו חתה. האזב אבז בעלה אסר. נחם
 חסדו מן אבז. אבז במלל מלל אסר. אבז
 אבז. בלח חסדו בלח. אבז חסדו אבז נחם
 חסדו. אבז אבז אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז אבז
 5 אבז. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז אבז אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 10 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 15 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 20 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז
 אבז. אבז חסדו. אבז חסדו אבז. אבז

1) MS. אבז (sic). 2) Read אבז? 3) MS.
 אבז. 4) MS. אבז. 5) MS. אבז. 6) Read אבז?
 The last letter is not quite distinct in the MS. 7) MS. אבז.

1. **אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּעֶבְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 2. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 3. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 4. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 5. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 6. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 7. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 8. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 9. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**
 10. **וְעַתָּה אֲנִי הָיִיתִי כְּמִצְרִי בְּעֵינֵי הָעָם**

[illegible]

XXXVIII. דְּמִלְּךָ חֲסִידִי חֲקֹבֵי מַדְלֵלֶיךָ מֵאֵינֶיךָ.
מִלְּךָ בֶּהֱמָלָה: מִיָּה נִפְסָה לְמִלְּךָ חֲסִידִי בִּשְׁמִינֶיךָ⁵

1) This word seems to be rather doubtful in the MS. 2) If
 𑀭𑀸𑀓𑀲𑀸 be right, the 𑀭 in 𑀭𑀸𑀓𑀲𑀸 must be wrong. 3) MS. 𑀭𑀸.
 4) MS. apparently 𑀭𑀸𑀓𑀲𑀸, or perhaps rather 𑀭𑀸𑀓𑀲𑀸.
 5) MS. 𑀭𑀸𑀓𑀲𑀸.

XXXVI. וּמִן הַמִּתְקַן מִבְּחִינָא : חֲסִידֵי שְׁחָלָא
 חֲסִידֵי, אִתְּרָא מִיִּצְחָקֵי אֵלֵּי מַלְכֵּי מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי לֹא אִתְּרָא.
 וְכֵן מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי אֵלֵּי מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי. חֲסִידֵי דְּאִתְּרָא חֲסִידֵי
 אֵלֵּי¹. וְכֵן מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי דְּאִתְּרָא. חֲסִידֵי מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי
 5 חֲסִידֵי אֵלֵּי. נִזְכָּר שְׁחָלָא חֲסִידֵי דְּאִתְּרָא. וְכֵן
 חֲסִידֵי מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי דְּאִתְּרָא. חֲסִידֵי מַלְכֵּי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי אֵלֵּי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 10 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 15 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 20 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי חֲסִידֵי.

1) So MS., but the phrase seems to be corrupt. Possibly חֲסִידֵי
 חֲסִידֵי. 2) חֲסִידֵי is on the margin. 3) MS.
 חֲסִידֵי. 4) MS. חֲסִידֵי. 5) MS. חֲסִידֵי.
 6) Read חֲסִידֵי? 7) MS. חֲסִידֵי, but marked as corrupt.

1) MS. ¹ [אחאמכר] : אכלה ² [אחאמכר] ³ [אחאמכר] ⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁹ [אחאמכר] ¹⁰ [אחאמכר] ¹¹ [אחאמכר] ¹² [אחאמכר] ¹³ [אחאמכר] ¹⁴ [אחאמכר] ¹⁵ [אחאמכר] ¹⁶ [אחאמכר] ¹⁷ [אחאמכר] ¹⁸ [אחאמכר] ¹⁹ [אחאמכר] ²⁰ [אחאמכר] ²¹ [אחאמכר] ²² [אחאמכר] ²³ [אחאמכר] ²⁴ [אחאמכר] ²⁵ [אחאמכר] ²⁶ [אחאמכר] ²⁷ [אחאמכר] ²⁸ [אחאמכר] ²⁹ [אחאמכר] ³⁰ [אחאמכר] ³¹ [אחאמכר] ³² [אחאמכר] ³³ [אחאמכר] ³⁴ [אחאמכר] ³⁵ [אחאמכר] ³⁶ [אחאמכר] ³⁷ [אחאמכר] ³⁸ [אחאמכר] ³⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁴¹ [אחאמכר] ⁴² [אחאמכר] ⁴³ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁴⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁵¹ [אחאמכר] ⁵² [אחאמכר] ⁵³ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁵⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁶¹ [אחאמכר] ⁶² [אחאמכר] ⁶³ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁶⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁷¹ [אחאמכר] ⁷² [אחאמכר] ⁷³ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁷⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁸¹ [אחאמכר] ⁸² [אחאמכר] ⁸³ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁸⁹ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁰ [אחאמכר] ⁹¹ [אחאמכר] ⁹² [אחאמכר] ⁹³ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁴ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁵ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁶ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁷ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁸ [אחאמכר] ⁹⁹ [אחאמכר] ¹⁰⁰ [אחאמכר]

1) MS. ¹ [אחאמכר]. 2) The MS. seems to have ² [אחאמכר]. 3) MS. ³ [אחאמכר]. 4) MS. ⁴ [אחאמכר]. 5) MS. originally ⁵ [אחאמכר], but corrected. 6) MS. ⁶ [אחאמכר]. 7) ⁷ ⁷ is more recent. 8) If the reading of the MS. be really ⁸ [אחאמכר], as Guidi seems to think, we must supply ⁹ [אחאמכר].

[illegible]

1) MS. **اَص**. 2) Assemâni (*Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 269) and Martin have supplied **اَصْل**. 3) MS. **اَصْل**, but the fem. is required. 4) Martin **اَصْل**, but **اَصْل** seems to be actually the reading of the MS. 5) I.e., **اَصْل**, 3 p. plur. fem. Perf. 6) MS. **اَصْل**.

1) 2) 3) 4) 5) 6) 7) 8) 9)

15) XXX. 1) 2) 3) 4) 5) 6) 7) 8) 9)

1) The MS. has 2) The MS. has 3) MS. 4) I have followed Martin in adding this word.

5) The MS. has 6) MS. 7) 8) This is the reading of the MS., not 9) The plural

points are wanting in the MS., both in this word and in

10) The MS. has 11) MS. 12) 13) 14) 15) 16) 17) 18) 19) 20)

21) The MS. has 22) MS. 23) 24) 25) 26) 27) 28) 29) 30)

31) The MS. has 32) MS. 33) 34) 35) 36) 37) 38) 39) 40)

41) The MS. has 42) MS. 43) 44) 45) 46) 47) 48) 49) 50)

51) The MS. has 52) MS. 53) 54) 55) 56) 57) 58) 59) 60)

61) The MS. has 62) MS. 63) 64) 65) 66) 67) 68) 69) 70)

71) The MS. has 72) MS. 73) 74) 75) 76) 77) 78) 79) 80)

81) The MS. has 82) MS. 83) 84) 85) 86) 87) 88) 89) 90)

[illegible]

1) For ܐܠܗܐ. 2) Illegible in the MS.; Martin supplied ܐܠܗܐ. 3) MS. ܐܠܗܐ. 4) I believe that we should read ܐܠܗܐ ܐܠܗܐ. See my *Catalogue of Syriac MSS. in the British Museum*, p. 335, col. 1, i. Perhaps we might venture upon a further alteration, and read ܐܠܗܐ ܐܠܗܐ. 5) MS. originally ܐܠܗܐ. 6) Read ܐܠܗܐ. 7) MS. ܐܠܗܐ.

[illegible]

15 താമ്രം യു . അറിയുന്നതും മറ്റും പലതരത്തിൽ ഉണ്ടായുള്ള XXV.

سَمِيعًا رَاحًا . وَبِأَمْرٍ أَتَىٰ . فَمَنْ أَضَلُّ مِنْهُمْ فِي سُبُلِ الْغَيِّ .
 إِنَّ فِي آيَاتِهِ لَعِلْمًا لِّمَنْ يُعْتَدِلُ .
 بَخِيلًا مِّنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ يَلْعَنُونَ . مَلَأْنَاهُ حَقًّا فَاحْشَةً
 أَفَحَسِبَ . سَمْعُكُمْ نَدَاهُ مِمَّا هِيَ خَلْقًا بِأَعْيُنِهِمْ
 لَعَلَّ لَقَمًا يَغْوِي . وَبِأَمْرٍ أَتَىٰ . فَمَنْ أَضَلُّ مِنْهُمْ فِي سُبُلِ الْغَيِّ .
 سَمِيعًا رَاحًا . وَبِأَمْرٍ أَتَىٰ . فَمَنْ أَضَلُّ مِنْهُمْ فِي سُبُلِ الْغَيِّ .

1) Read **ܕܗܝܬ**? 2) MS. **ܕܫܡܝܐ**. 3) Both Martin and Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 266, have **ܕܫܡܝܐ**. 4) MS. originally **ܕܫܡܝܐ**, but corrected. 5) MS. **ܕܫܡܝܐ**, but the sense requires **ܕܫܡܝܐ**.

1) I.e., *παρηγοία*. 2) MS. *מלכא*. 3) MS.
 4) *מלכא*, but the o is later.
 5) *מלכא*.
 6) *מלכא*.
 7) *מלכא*.
 8) *מלכא*.
 9) *מלכא*.
 10) *מלכא*.
 11) *מלכא*.
 12) *מלכא*.
 13) *מלכא*.
 14) *מלכא*.
 15) *מלכא*.
 16) *מלכא*.
 17) *מלכא*.
 18) *מלכא*.
 19) *מלכא*.
 20) *מלכא*.
 21) *מלכא*.
 22) *מלכא*.
 23) *מלכא*.
 24) *מלכא*.
 25) *מלכא*.
 26) *מלכא*.
 27) *מלכא*.
 28) *מלכא*.
 29) *מלכא*.
 30) *מלכא*.
 31) *מלכא*.
 32) *מלכא*.
 33) *מלכא*.
 34) *מלכא*.
 35) *מלכא*.
 36) *מלכא*.
 37) *מלכא*.
 38) *מלכא*.
 39) *מלכא*.
 40) *מלכא*.
 41) *מלכא*.
 42) *מלכא*.
 43) *מלכא*.
 44) *מלכא*.
 45) *מלכא*.
 46) *מלכא*.
 47) *מלכא*.
 48) *מלכא*.
 49) *מלכא*.
 50) *מלכא*.
 51) *מלכא*.
 52) *מלכא*.
 53) *מלכא*.
 54) *מלכא*.
 55) *מלכא*.
 56) *מלכא*.
 57) *מלכא*.
 58) *מלכא*.
 59) *מלכא*.
 60) *מלכא*.
 61) *מלכא*.
 62) *מלכא*.
 63) *מלכא*.
 64) *מלכא*.
 65) *מלכא*.
 66) *מלכא*.
 67) *מלכא*.
 68) *מלכא*.
 69) *מלכא*.
 70) *מלכא*.
 71) *מלכא*.
 72) *מלכא*.
 73) *מלכא*.
 74) *מלכא*.
 75) *מלכא*.
 76) *מלכא*.
 77) *מלכא*.
 78) *מלכא*.
 79) *מלכא*.
 80) *מלכא*.
 81) *מלכא*.
 82) *מלכא*.
 83) *מלכא*.
 84) *מלכא*.
 85) *מלכא*.
 86) *מלכא*.
 87) *מלכא*.
 88) *מלכא*.
 89) *מלכא*.
 90) *מלכא*.
 91) *מלכא*.
 92) *מלכא*.
 93) *מלכא*.
 94) *מלכא*.
 95) *מלכא*.
 96) *מלכא*.
 97) *מלכא*.
 98) *מלכא*.
 99) *מלכא*.
 100) *מלכא*.

1) I.e., *παρηγοία*.
 2) MS. *מלכא*.
 3) MS.

4) MS. *מלכא*.
 5) MS.

ԶԼԵՆԱ ՄԵԼԱՆԻՏ ՃԱ. ԶԼԱ ՄԻԼԵՐԵ ՄԵՆ ԼԵՆԶ: ՄԵՆ ՈՒ
 ՔԻՉ ԸՏ ԻՏԻՆ: ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԸՏ. ԶԱՐ ԶԼԱ ՄԵՆ. ՈՒ ՄԵՆ
 ՄԵՆ ՄԵՆ ՔԻՉ. ՈՒ ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԶԼԱ ՄԵՆ ՄԵՆ.
 ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ. ՈՒ ՔԻՉ ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ.
 XXI. Մ ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ԱԼԱ ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 10 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 15 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 20 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ. ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ

XXII. ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ ԸՏ
 ԸՏԻՆ. ՄԵՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ
 ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ ԸՏԻՆ

1) Better ԸՏԻՆ. The word is very indistinct, and might
 be read ԸՏԻՆ. 2) MS. ԸՏԻՆ.

בַּמִּשְׁתֵּה לְמִבְּנֵי. 1) מִן אֲנִשֵּׁה לְמִשְׁתֵּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה
 חֲסִיִּה. 2) מִשְׁתֵּה בִּי אֲנִשֵּׁה מִשְׁתֵּה חֲסִיִּה בִּיבִי. 3) מִשְׁתֵּה
 מִשְׁתֵּה. 4) חֲסִיִּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה בִּי בִּיבִי חֲסִיִּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה. 5) אֵל חֲסִיִּה
 5 אֲנִי לְמִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה. 6) אֵל אֲנִי לְמִשְׁתֵּה לְמִשְׁתֵּה
 בִּיבִי חֲסִיִּה. 7) אֵל בִּיבִי חֲסִיִּה בִּיבִי חֲסִיִּה. 8) אֵל בִּיבִי חֲסִיִּה
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 9) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 10) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 11) מִשְׁתֵּה
 מִשְׁתֵּה. 12) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 13) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 14) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 10 אֲנִי לְמִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 15) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 16) מִשְׁתֵּה
 מִשְׁתֵּה. 17) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 18) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 19) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 20) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 21) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 22) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.

XVIII. מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 1) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 2) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 אֲנִי לְמִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 3) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 4) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 15 אֲנִי לְמִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 5) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 6) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 7) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 8) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 9) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 10) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 20 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 11) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 12) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 13) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 14) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 15) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 16) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 17) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 18) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.
 מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 19) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה. 20) מִשְׁתֵּה מִשְׁתֵּה.

1) MS. לְמִבְּנֵי. 2) MS. לְמִבְּנֵי. 3) To both these words
 o has been added by a later hand. 4) Read 'מִשְׁתֵּה? 5) MS.
 מִשְׁתֵּה, but corrected by a later hand.

10 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 11 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 12 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 13 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 14 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 15 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 16 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 17 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 18 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 19 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה. 20 מלכא בן למעלה אי בעלגה.

1) MS. מלכא. 2) MS. מלכא (sic). 3) MS. מלכא. 4) For מלכא, as מלכא for מלכא. 5) MS. מלכא. 6) A later hand has added o, rightly enough as to the sense. 7) The first alternative seems to have been omitted in the MS.

חס סלא ואלא למפרה. סמלא סא וסא וסא: בנא
 זעבא במלאזמא אבא אכלא בנא. סבא זבא אסא
 סבא סא וסא. למא סבא אסא סא. ס
 סא סא וסא אסא סא סא. אסא סא
 5 סא. סא אסא וסא אסא. סא אסא
 אסא סא וסא. אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 סא אסא אסא. סא אסא אסא אסא.
 סא אסא. סא אסא אסא אסא.

XII. חס סא וסא. אסא אסא.

10 אסא אסא. אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 15 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.
 אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא.

XIII. סא אסא אסא אסא אסא אסא. 20

1) A later hand has added ס (ס). 2) We should probably read אסא, as Martin suggests. 3) MS. אסא, the ס being a later addition. 4) Instead of the more correct אסא. 5) Read אסא אסא. 6) MS. אסא. 7) MS. אסא (sic). Read אסא אסא? 8) This seems to be the reading of the MS., which has אסא, with two illegible letters preceding.

ܒܚܡܐ ܡܨܐ ܠܐ ܢܝܥ. ܡܬܬܬܝܒ ܚܝܬ ܠܡܢܝܐ ܠܚܡܡܐ
 ܡܬܬܐ. ܡܬܬܠܐ ܕܠܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܕܠܚܬܐ ܡܢ ܠܬܬܐ: ܒܡܢܝܐ
 ܠܚܬܐ ܠܬܐ ܡܬܬܠܐ ܕܡܬܬܐ ܡܬܬܠܐ. ܡܬܬܠܐ ܕܡܬܬܐ ܕܡܬܬܐ
 ܒܡܬܐ ܡܬܬܐ ܡܬܬܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܚܡܐ ܐܡܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܐܢܐ. ܡܬܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. 5
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܠܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܡܬܐ
 ܠܬܐ ܡܬܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܠܚܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ ܕܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܐܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܡܬܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܕܐܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܚܡܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ 10
 ܕܡܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܠܚܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܐܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ.
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ.
 ܠܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ 15
 ܒܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ 20
 ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ

1) For ܐܢܐ ܡܬܐ. 2) Martin read ܡܬܐ. 3) For ܡܬܐ ܡܬܐ. 4) The ܐ is a later addition. 5) ܠܐ is wanting in the MS. The ܐ in ܡܬܐ is more recent. 6) Read ܡܬܐ? 7) MS. ܡܬܐ.

מעשה: לא נקמה אֶם נִשְׁמַח. וְיִשְׁמַח בְּכִנּוּיָּהּ⁷ כִּנּוּיָּהּ דְּאִשְׁרָא¹⁰
 לֹא מִיּוֹב⁸ מִלֵּא זִכְרוֹ לְחַזְרָתָהּ. אִלָּא דְּאִשְׁרָא חֲסִידָא נִבְחַל
 מִן חֲסִידָא דְּיִשְׁרָא⁹ אִשְׁרָא חֲסִידָא.

[illegible]

1) For $\Delta \nabla$ $\Delta \nabla$. 2) The \circ appears to be a later addition.

3) MS. ٢٠٤٢ (sic). 4) The ○ is a later addition. 5) MS.

○دھ], but the ○ seems to have been added here, as in many other cases, by a later hand, and is in this instance incorrect, the fem.

being required. 6) Read بِ ? 7) MS. بِ .

Martin read **سَمِعْتُ**. 8) For **مَنْ** اَنَا. 9) Originally **بِ**.

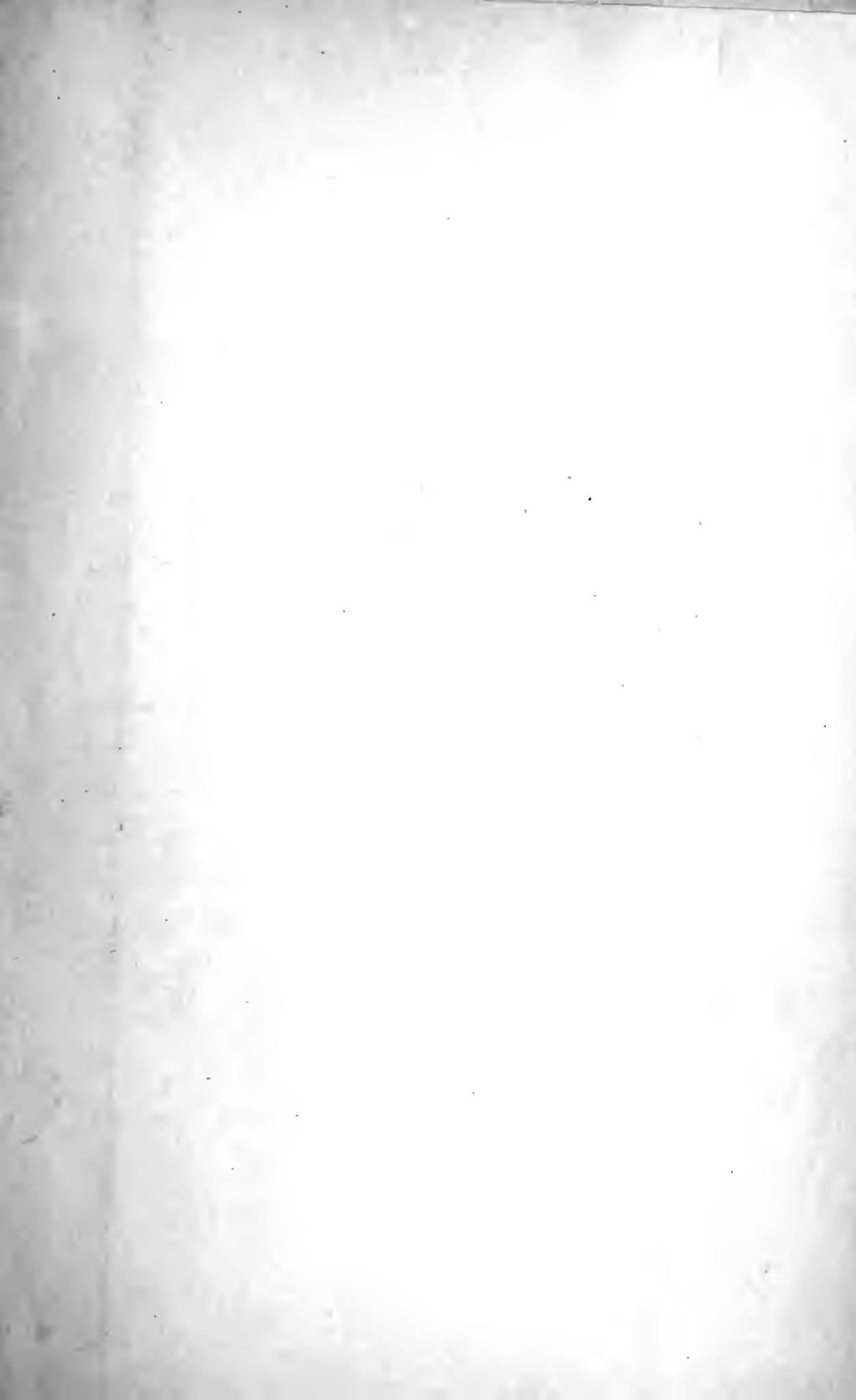
10) For $2 \leq n \leq 10$.

מִכְחָסֵהוּ בְּלִמְשָׁהּ בְּחֵי' בְּהֵי

בְּתוֹךְ בְּהֵי בְּחֵי בְּחֵי בְּחֵי בְּחֵי

I. חֲכָם אֲחֵת בְּשֵׁמֶהוּ נִמְשָׁה לְחֵי: אֵת מִכְחָסֵהוּ
בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ בְּחֵי בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ
חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ: חֲכָם בְּחֵי מִכְחָסֵהוּ

1) Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 260, has בְּחֵי, but it is very uncertain whether the points are really there. 2) MS. בְּחֵי.
3) MS. בְּחֵי. 4) MS. בְּחֵי. 5) Assemâni, *op. cit.*, p. 261, has בְּחֵי בְּחֵי בְּחֵי. 6) MS. בְּחֵי (sic), but corrected on the margin.



- 1 ܐܒܓܐܪ ܕܥܡܪܐ, now a mosque.
- 2 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ and other ܩܥܬܐ.
- 3 Abgâr's palace, with the ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ and ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ
ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ, as mentioned in the Acts of Addai.
- 4 Another palace of Abgâr.
- 5 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ.
- 6 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ.
- 7 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ.
- 8 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ.
- 9 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ?
- 10 ܩܥܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ?
- 11 Justinian's canal, to turn away the waters of the Σκιπρός or
Daişân from the town. It is now the bed of the K̄ara K̄oyûn.

W

Sirin

•
٧٣

Road to Tellâ and Mârdin

PLAN OF EDESSE.

N.

Armenian (Khar)

Armenian aqueduct
from
T. 127

Road to
T. 127

حدود صوماليه
حدود صوماليه

Gardens

Gardens

استبراه

Daisan or Khar Koyun

Road to Bireh

Vineyards

Ἰννὸς ποταμός

Ancient bed of
Daisan

Ἰννὸς ποταμός

Ain al Khattil

Ain Zilka

Daisan or Khar Koyun

Gardens

E.

حدود صوماليه

Gardens

Sirin
T. 127

Road to Tellä and Mardin

Gardens

Road to Haran
S.

حدود صوماليه

W.

حدود صوماليه

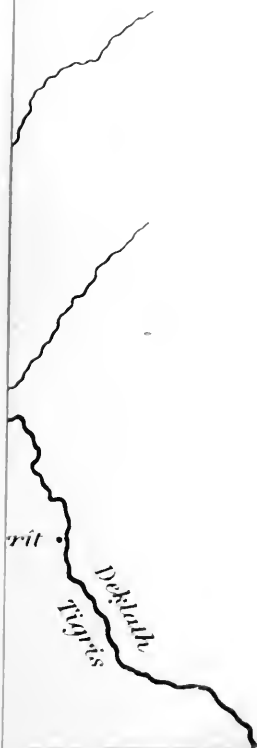
حدود صوماليه
حدود صوماليه
حدود صوماليه

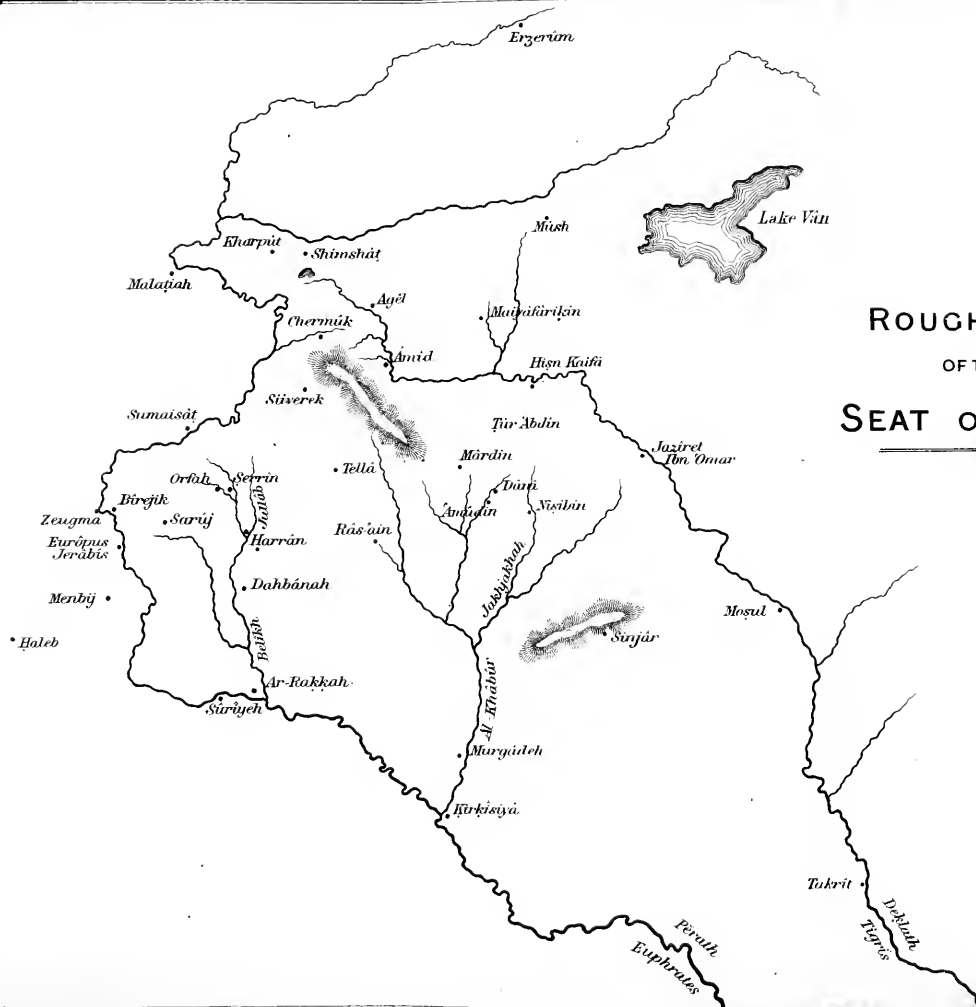
حدود صوماليه

حدود صوماليه
حدود صوماليه
حدود صوماليه

حدود صوماليه

ROUGH MAP
OF THE
SEAT OF WAR.





ROUGH MAP OF THE SEAT OF WAR.

